



The University of Texas at Austin
South Asia Institute

Open Educational Resources for South Asian Language Research

Language: Sanskrit



Searchable Electronic Edition of the *Manuśāstravivaraṇa* of Bhāruci on the *Mānava-dharmaśāstra* (Combined edition of Derrett and Jagannatha, 6.9-8.58), transcribed, edited, formatted, and color-coded by Patrick Olivelle, is licensed under a [Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International License](https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/).

Last updated: 9 February 2022

Patrick Olivelle (jpo@austin.utexas.edu)
University of Texas at Austin

Bhāruçi

Manu-Śāstra-Vivaraṇa

Based on J. Duncan M. Derrett. *Bhāruçi's Commentary on the Manusmṛti (The Manu-Śāstra-Vivaraṇa, Books 6–12)*. 2 vols. Wiesbaden: Steiner, 1975.

= D

The first eight verse missing in Derrett's edition are taken from *Bhāruçi-praṇītaṃ Manuśāstravivaraṇam*, ed. S. Jagannatha. Oriental Research Institute, University of Mysore. Oriental Research Institute Series, 214. Mysuru: 2020.

Edited by S. Jagannatha, Oriental Research Institute, University of Mysore, 2020

= M

ṣaṣṭho 'dhyāyaḥ

vaitānikāñ ca juhuyād agnihotraṃ yathāvidhi |

darśam askandayan parva paurṇamāsaṃ ca yogataḥ || 6.9 ||

(M) nityānuyuktipradarśanārtham agnihotrādigrahaṇam |

(D) homasāadhanapradarśanārtham **agnihotragrahaṇam** || 6.9 ||

ṛkṣeṣṭyāgrayaṇaṃ caiva cāturmāsyāni cāharet |

turāyaṇaṃ ca kramaśodākṣasyāyanam eva ca || 6.10 ||

(M) sarvam etat smārtaṃ karma darśapaurṇamāsādiśabdaiḥ stutyartham ucyate | nityānām
carupuroḍāśādīnām vr̥thyādibhir grāmyaiḥ kriyāyā vihitatvād asamarthasmṛtir vr̥thyādibhir
nirvartane –

(D) vaitānikam iti śloke smārtānām eva pravṛttir darśapaurṇamāsādiśabde stutyartham ucyate |
śrautānām tu nityānām carupuroḍāśādīnām vrīhyādinīyatatvād asāmarthyasmṛtir
vrīhyādinirvartane || 6.10 ||

vāsantaśāradair medhyair munyannaiḥ svayamāhṛtaiḥ |

puroḍāśāṃś carūṃś caiva vidhivan nirvapet pṛthak || 6.11 ||

(M same as D)

vaikhānasoktā evaite carupuroḍāśāḥ smārtā veditavyāḥ || 6.11||

devatābhyas tu tad dhutvā vanyaṃ medhyataraṃ haviḥ |

śeṣaṃ samupayujīta lavaṇaṃ ca svayaṃkṛtaṃ || 6.12 ||

(M) taccheṣvṛttitā vidhīyate |

(D) taccheṣavṛttitāsyā niyamyate || 6.12 ||

sthalajaudakaśākāni puṣpamūlaphalāni ca |

medhyavṛkṣodbhāvāny adyāt snehāṃś ca phalasaṃbhavān || 6.13 ||

(M) āraṇyāny etāni śarkarādīni gṛhyante | niyatārthaś caiṣāṃ upadeśaḥ |

(D) āraṇyāny evaitāni śyāmākādīni gṛhyante || 6.13 ||

varjayen madhumāṃsāni bhaumāni kavakāni ca |

bhūstrṇaṃ śigrukaṃ caiva śleṣmātakaphalāni ca || 6.14 ||

(M) bhaumaśabdaṃ gojihvādiviṣayaṃ kecid āhuḥ atyantabhūlagnatvāt | kavakaśabdas tu prasiddhārthaḥ | apare bhaumaśabdaṃ kavakaviśeṣaṇaṃ icchanti | teṣāṃ abhaumānāṃ vṛkṣakoṭarādijātānāṃ pratiśedho na prāpnoti | pūrvasminn abhakṣyaprakaraṇe cāpi viśeṣaṇapraṭiśedhaḥ | sarpacchatrākāṇāṃ | atha tu tatpadārthaviśeṣo bhaumaśabdenocyate | tato gobalīvardanyāyenaikajātiviṣaya eva śigru...

ahaṃ tu bruve nānarthakyaṃ śāstre varṇamātrasyāpi yuktam | kiṃ punaḥ | padavākyayor abhidhānatvād iṣeḥ | yato 'nuvādo 'yaṃ pratiśiddhānāṃ bhūstrṇādīnāṃ sāhacaryāt sampratyavāyapradarśanaṃ punar vacanād vijñeyam | tatprayojanaṃ ca prāyaścittasāmyaṃ ca | yas tu śūdratāprasajya pratiśedhārtham idam āha tat punar vicāryaṃ yuktāyuktatveneti | na cavakādīnāṃ anena punarvidhānena tatsahopadiṣṭānāṃ laśunādīnāṃ vikalpaḥ |

(D) **bhaumaśabdo** gojihvikāviṣayo pṛthaguktatvāt | **kavakaśabdas** tu prasiddhārtha eva | apare tu kavakaviśeṣaṇaṃ **bhaumaśabdam** icchanti | teṣāṃ abhojyatvaṃ prāpnoti | pūrvasminn abhakṣyaprakaraṇe cāviśeṣeṇa pratiśedhaḥ sarvacchatrākāṇāṃ | atha tu tatpadārthaviśiṣṭapraṭiśedhāt ekajātiviṣaya eva | **śigrukaśabdaś** ca bhūstrṇasāhacaryān na saubhañjanakaviṣayaḥ, kiṃ tarhi tatsvarūpatṛṇajātiviṣayaḥ |

ayaṃ pratiśedho 'narthaka iti, yataḥ kavakagrahaṇaṃ anarthakam iti kecit.

aham tu bruve, nānarthakyaṃ śāstre veditavyaṃ prasiddhānāṃ avadhānatvād rṣeḥ | yato
'nuvādo 'yaṃ pratiṣiddhānāṃ bhūstrṣādīnāṃ sāhacaryāt tatsamapratyavāyaprajñāpanārtho,
tatbhojanaṃ ca prāyaścittasāmyam |

aparā tu śutāpasapraṭiṣedhārtham idam āha |

tat punar vicāryam | kavakānāṃ punarvidhānena tatsahopadiṣṭānāṃ laśunādīnāṃ
vikatthaś śakyo vaktum, samācāra . . . punargrahaṇavat |

tyajed āśvayuje māsi munyannaṃ pūrvasaṃcitam |

jīrṇāni caiva vāsāṃsi śākamūlaphalāni ca || 6.15 ||

[M] "[ṣaṇmāsanica?]yo vā syād" (MDh 6.18) iti vaikalpikāni vakṣyati || 6.15 ||

[D] "ṣaṇmāsanicayaḥ" (MDh 6.18) iti vaikalpikāni vakṣyati || 6.15 ||

na phālakṛṣṭam aśnīyād utsṛṣṭam pūrvasaṃcitam |

jīrṇāni caiva vāsāṃsi śākamūlaphalāni ca || 6.16 ||

[M] āraṇyasya phālakṛṣṭasya pratiṣedhaḥ tathā aphālakṛṣṭānāṃ api grāmajātānāṃ āraṇyānāṃ |

[D] ayaṃ pratiṣedho **phālakṛṣṭānāṃ** tathāphālakṛṣṭānāṃ api grāmajātānāṃ āraṇyānāṃ || 6.16 ||

agnipakvāśano vā syāt kālapakvabhug eva vā |

aśmakutṭho bhaved vāpi dantolūkhaliko 'pi vā || 6.17 ||

[M] sa tuṣāśī dantolūkhalikaḥ |

[D] agnipakvabhik kālapakvabhug āsmakutṭabhug ity ete dantolūkhalikāḥ || 6.17 ||

sadyaḥ prakṣālako vā syān māsasaṃcayiko 'pi vā |

ṣaṇmāsanīcayo vā syāt samānīcaya eva vā || 6.18 ||

[M] sarva eva vaikalpikāḥ samānīcayasyāpavādaḥ |

[D} . . . samānīcyasyāpavādaḥ || 6.18 ||

naktaṃ vānnaṃ samaśnīyād divā vāhr̥tya śaktitaḥ|

caturthakālīko vā syāt syād vāpy aṣṭamakālīkaḥ || 6.19 ||

[M] anyatarasmin kāle ‘syāśanaṃ niyamyate | r̥jv anyat |

[D: The commentary is illegible here.]

cāndrāyaṇavidhānair vā śuklākṛṣṇe ca vartayet |

pakṣāntayor vāpy aśnīyād yavāgūṃ kvathitāṃ sakṛt || 6.20 ||

[M piṇḍānām ekāvacayova(pa)cayair vartayet |

[D: The commentary is illegible here.]

puṣṣamūlaphalair vāpi kevalair vartayet sadā |

kālapakvaiḥ svayaṃ śīrṇair vaikhānasamate sthitaḥ || 6.21 ||

[M] ayam aparaḥ kalpo ‘bhyudayavišeṣārthaḥ |

[D} **The commentary and the mūla texts from 6.21–38 were illegible to Derrett. This is something that we may want to revisit by reading the original Malayalam manuscript. The readable commentary ends thus:

bhūmau viparivarteta niṣṭhed vā prapadair dinam |

sthānāsanābhyāṃ viharet savaneṣūpayann apaḥ || 6.22]

[M] prapadair iti pādāgrābhyām |

*** M has only the mūla verse in 6.23–30]

aparājitāṃ vāsthāya vrajed diśam ajihmagāḥ |

ā nipātāc charīrasya yukto vāryanilāśanaḥ || 6.31||

[M] ayam ca gatavarṣāpekṣo draṣṭavyao niyamāḥ satā (?) | yuṣmadanujighṛkṣayā | evaṃ ca saty
anena svakādiprayāṇam atrodyate (?) |

āsāṃ maharṣicaryāṇāṃ tyaktvānyatamayā tanum |

vītaśokabhayo vipro brahmaloke mahīyate || 6.32 ||

vaneṣu ca vihr̥tyaivam tṛtīyam bhāgam āyusaḥ |

caturtham āyuso bhāgam muktva bhogān parivrajat || 6.33 ||

[M] tad evāyam yathādhikāram |

**** M has only the mula verses of 6.34–37**

prājāpatyām nirūpyeṣṭim sarvedasadakṣiṇām |

ātmany agnīn samāropya brāhmaṇaḥ vravrajed grhāt || 6.38 ||

[M] prājāpatyeṣṭir adhītādhvaryūṇām sarvavedasadakṣiṇā agnisamāropanam ātmani tasyām evoktam | yatas tām (?) kṛtvā pravrajed grhād eva [vanam?] vānaprathāt kṛtakaṣāyapakter (?) grhasthasya (?) | evam cāśramāṇām asmin pakṣe vaikalpikas trisamuccayo vacanasāmarthyād veditavyaḥ | tathā catuḥsamuccayapakṣe tv āśramāṇām vijñeya ity atha vā puruṣamedhāpekṣaiva smṛtiḥ | puruṣamedhe hi prājāpatyeṣṭir yathā bhavati tathedam ucyate | tatra hi brāhmaṇaḥ paśur ālabyate | brahmā ca prajāpatimukhyas tatas tena prajāpatyenādyena paśunā sarvasya paśugrahaṇaprajāpatyavyapadeśaḥ sarvasvadānaṁ ca tatraivam śiṣṭam [255]

sahāgnisamāropanena yatas tad yāgānantaram ekākinam pravrajyā | tathā ca **śāstram** —

“**athātmany agnīna samāropya uttarāyaṇenādityam (?) upasthāyādityam avekṣamāṇo ‘raṇyam abhipreyāt | tadaiva (?) manuṣyebhyaḥ sthīro (?) bhavati**” iti **śruteḥ** | bhāryāmarāṇapakṣe ‘pi vāgnayas tasyai bhartrā ātmany eva samāropitā bhavanti, “**ardho ha vā eṣa puruṣa ātmanaḥ yat**

patnī” iti līṅgāt | evaṃ ca patnyā sahādhikārāt | tadabhāve yāvajjīvaśrutipakṣo (?) ‘vasthāpyate |
punar dārakriyālope kevalasyānadhikārād arthād evā samāntaram (?) |

kecit tu ‘ “jayarā [1 akṣ missing] smān mucyate” ity etasmāt śrutilīṅgāt caturtha
āyūṣo bhāgenāgnīnām pratipattir astīti manyante’ |

tad ayuktam | na līṅgamātreṇa yāvajjīvaśrutiḥ śakyā bādhitum | yena prāptasya
līṅgaṃ dyotakaṃ bhavati, nāprāptasya prāpakam | na cāgniparityāge prāptir astīti | śakyate ca
līṅgam ādaravacanenārthavat kartum |

vayaṃ tu brūmaḥ — etasmāl līṅgād agniparityāgarthaṃ vacanaṃ prakalpya
śrutyantaraṃ vānumāyotsaṅgaśākhāsthaṃ vā caturtham āśramāntaraṃ vā sādhayitavyaṃ
śrutyavirodhena | yat kāraṇaṃ na hy akasmāt sarvadharmas sūtrakāir etad eva āmnāyate (?) |

[D: part of last paragraph] punar brāhmaḥ etasmāl līṅgād agniparityāgāt . . . yotsannaśākhāsthaṃ
anutsannaśākhāsthaṃ vā caturtham āśramāntaraṃ prasādayitayaṃ śrutyavirodhena, yat kāraṇaṃ
na hy akasmāt sarvakarmasūtrakartano 'sti |

yo dattvā sarvabhūtebhyaḥ pravrajaty abhayaṃ gṛhāt |

tasya tejomayā lokāḥ tasya tejomayā lokāḥ ||

[M] gṛhyādyupalakṣaṇaṃ anyebhyo ‘py āśramebhya etad eva phalaṃ śrūyate | tasya tejomayā
lokās tejasvinas te ca brahmalokasthānaviśeṣā apunarāvartino ‘sakṛtprakāśalakṣaṇā
paramātmalakṣaṇaprāptivalakṣaṇā vā bhavanti pravrajyādīnā ātmajñasya | na kevalapravratīsyeti
|

[D] tasya tejomayā lokāḥ

tejasvino brahmalokasthānaviśeṣā apunarāvartino 'sya nityaprakāśalakṣaṇā vā
paramātmaprāptilakṣaṇā vā

tasya tejomayā lokāḥ 6.39 ||

paramātmajñasya na kevalam pravrajitasyeti || 6.39 ||

yasmād aṇv api bhūtānām dvijān notpadyate bhayam |

tasya dehād vimuktasya bhayaṁ nāsti kutaścana || 6.40 ||

agānād abhiniṣkrāntaḥ pavitropacito muniḥ |

samupoḍheṣu kāmeṣu nirapekṣaḥ parivrajet || 6.41 ||

[M] anena ślokatrayeṇa sarvabhūtānām abhayapradānaṁ pravrajitasya vidhīyate |

[D] anena ślokatrayeṇa sarvabhūtābhayapradānaṁ pravrajitasya vidhīyate | ekārāmatā cānena ||

6.40–41 ||

eka eva caren nityaṁ siddhyartham asahāyavān |

siddhim ekasya sampāśyan na jahāti na hīyate || 6.42 ||

[M D] siddhe śāstrāgnityāge [M śāstrāddhvani parityāge] laukikāgnityāgārtham idam ucyate ||

6.42 ||

anagnir aniketaḥ syād grāmam annārtham āśrayet |

upekṣako 'saṃcayiko munir bhāvasamāśritaḥ [M -samāhitaḥ] || 6.43 ||

anagniḥ syāt | so 'yam agnīndhanatatsaṃparigrahapraṭiśedhaḥ | **aniketaś ca syāt** |

grāmaikarātrikanyāyena [M grāmaikarātriḥ syād yena] **grāmam annārtham āśrayet** | arthāc

cheṣaṃ kālam araṇye tiṣṭhet [M upavased?] | **upekṣakaḥ** svaśarīrādiṣu | **asaṃcayikaḥ**

apraṭiśiddhāsv api kamaṇḍalvādimātrāsu | **munir bhāvasamāśritaḥ** [M -samāhitaḥ]

cittasaṃyamopadeśaparam idaṃ dhyānātmānuṣṭhānam [M idaṃ adhyātmānuṣṭhānam] || 6.43 ||

kapālaṃ vṛkṣamūlāni kucelam asahāyatā |

samatā caiva sarvasminn etan muktasya lakṣaṇam || 6.44 ||

[M D] [M add: pravrajitasya] **samatā**diguṇavidhānārtham idaṃ bhikṣoḥ || 6.44 ||

nābhinandeta maraṇam

[M] anena so'tiśayā tādvega na kāyasya [looks corrupt] |

[D] anena kleśābhigāthodvegena kārtsne

nābhinandeta jīvitam |

[M] vijñānādhigatasamprītya

[D] vijñānāvigamasanṅgaprītyā,

kālam eva pratīkṣeta nirveśaṃ bhṛtako yathā || 6.45 ||

dr̥ṣṭipūtaṃ nyaset pādaṃ vastrapūtaṃ jalaṃ pibet |

manaḥpūtāṃ vaded vācaṃ satyapūtāṃ samācaret || 6.46 ||

[M D] prasiddhārthaślokaḥ || 6.46 ||

ativādāṃs titikṣeta

[M D] kṣamopadeśo 'yam |

nāvamanyeta kaṃcana |

[M D] iti parāvamānaṃ vārayati |

na cemaṃ dehaṃ āśritya vairāṃ kūrvīta kenacit || 6.47 ||

[M D] [M add: na] evaṃ ca sati kṣamāyogā [M -yogāṃ] [yoge?]

krudhyantaṃ na pratikrudhyed ākruṣṭaḥ kuśalaṃ vadet |

[M D] śivena manasā dhyāyed ākroṣṭāraṃ na kevalaṃ na krudhyet [M na kevalaṃ
pratikrudhyet] |

saptadvārāvakīrṇāṃ ca na vācam anṛtāṃ vadet || 6.48 ||

[M D] **vācas saptadvārāṇi** dharmo 'rthaḥ kāmo dharmārthāḥ arthakāmau dharmakāmau
dharmārthakāmā iti | tatra mokṣāśritāṃ eva **vācam** vaden, na **saptadvārāśritāṃ anṛtāṃ**
trivargāśrayāṃ | [M: anṛtāṃ vadet | trivargāśrayāṃ eke]

[D] apare tu sapta śirasi prāṇāḥ, tadāśritāṃ ity āhuḥ | [M: triśirasi saptaprāṇa iti tryāśritāṃ
ity āhuḥ]

saptavibhaktyāśritāṃ [M: saptavibhajyatve śrayāṃ] ity apare || 6.48 ||

adhyātmaratir āsīno nirapekṣo nirāmiṣaḥ |

ātmanaiva sahāyena sukhārthī vicared iha || 6.49 ||

na cotpātanimittābhyāṃ na nakṣatrāṅgavidyayā |

nānuśāsanavādābhyāṃ bhikṣāṃ lipseta karhicit || 6.50 ||

na tāpasair brāhmaṇair vā vayobhir api vā śvabhiḥ |

ākīrṇaṃ bhikṣukair vānyair agāraṃ upasaṃviśet || 6.51 ||

klptakeśanakhaśmaśruḥ pātrī daṇḍī kusumbhavān |

vicaren niyato nityaṃ sarvabhūtāny apīdayan || 6.52 ||

ataijasāni pātrāṇi tasya syur nirvraṇāni ca |

teṣāṃ adbhiḥ smṛtaṃ śaucaṃ camasānām ivādhvare || 6.53 ||

alābuṃ dārupātraṃ ca mṛṇmayam vaidalaṃ tathā |

catvāri yatipātrāṇi manuḥ svāyambhuvo 'bravīt || 6.54 ||

ekakālaṃ cared bhaikṣe na prasajjeta vistare |

bhaikṣe prasakto hi yatir viṣayeṣv api sajjeti || 6.55 ||

[M D] sāyam bhojanasya pratiṣedhaḥ [M: bhojanapraṭiṣedhaḥ], gārhashtye dvibhojanasya
prāptasya [M: prāptatvāt] || 6.55 ||

vidhūme sannamusale vyaṅgāre bhuktavajjane |

vṛtte śarāvasaṃpāte bhikṣāṃ nityaṃ yatiś caret || 6.56 ||

alābhe na viṣādī syāl lābhaś cāinaṃ na harṣayet |

prāṇayātrikamātraḥ syān mātṛsaṅgād vinirgataḥ || 6.57 ||

[M] arthaṃ prāptasya mātṛsaṅgasya pratiṣedhaḥ | yathā cāyam asminn api |

[D]arthaprāpta . . . m asminn api || 6.57 ||

abhipūjitalābhāṃs tu jugupsetaiva sarvaśaḥ |

abhipūjitalābhais tu yatir mukto 'pi badhyate || 6.58 ||

alpānnābhyavahāreṇa rahaṣṭhānāsanena ca |

hriyamāṇāni viṣayair indriyāṇi nivartayet || 6.59 ||

[M D] indriyajayopāyadvayopadeśo 'yam | kasya punar hetore yau... [M: heto vai yau]

indriyāṇaṃ nirodhena rāgadveṣakṣayeṇa ca |

ahiṃsayā ca bhūtānāṃ amṛtatvāya kalpate || 6.60 ||

[M D] saṃsārasvabhāvāvalokanena ca [M: yo na *for* ca] nityam indriyajayam [M:

indriyanirodham] ātiṣṭhet | tac ca punar idam || 6.60 ||

avekṣeta gatiṃ nṛṇāṃ karmadoṣasamudbhavāḥ |

niraye caiva patanaṃ yātanāś ca yamakṣaye || 6.61 ||

viprayogaṃ priyaiś caiva saṃprayogaṃ tathāpriyaiḥ |

jarayā cābhibhavanaṃ vyādhībhiś caiva pīḍanam || 6.62 ||

dehād utkramaṇaṃ cāsmāt punar garbhe ca saṃbhavam |

yonikoṭisahasreṣu sṛtīś cāsyāntarātmanah || 6.63 ||

adharmaprabhavaṃ caiva duḥkhayogaṃ śarīriṇāṃ |

dharmārthaprabhavaṃ caiva sukhasaṃyogam akṣayam || 6.64 ||

sūkṣmatāṃ cānvavekṣeta yogena paramātmānaḥ |

deheṣu caivopapattim uttameṣv adhameṣu ca || 6.65 ||

dūṣito 'pi cared dharmāṃ yatra tatrāśrame rataḥ|

samaḥ sarveṣu bhūteṣu na liṅgaṃ dharmakāraṇam || 6.66 ||

[M D] prasaṃkhyānadhyānātmānuṣṭhānastutir [M: prasaṃkhyānādhyātmastuti[ra]nuṣṭhānastutir]

iyam samatvadarśanasya, na tu liṅgapraṭiṣedho, vihitatvāt |

phalaṃ katakavṛkṣasya yady apy ambuprasādakam |

na nāmagrahaṇād eva tasya vāri prasīdati || 6.67 ||

[M D] kriyātaḥ phalam, na vijñānamātrād [M: cihnamātrād] ity anuṣṭhānastutir iyam || 6.67 ||

saṃrakṣaṇārthaṃ jantūnāṃ rātrāv ahani vā sadā |

śarīrasyātyaye caiva samīkṣya vasudhāṃ caret || 6.68 ||

[M] apratyayād anyadharmotpattiḥ | eva [evam?] yatnato vicaret |

[D] apratyayād dharmotpattir eva yatnavato 'pi, yasmād **samīkṣya vasudhāṃ cared** iti | tasya ca

prāyaścittam aprakaraṇe 'py ādarārtham || 6.68 ||

ahnā rātryā ca yāñ jantūn hinasty ajñānato yatīḥ |

teṣāṃ snātvā viśuddhyartham prāṇāyāmān ṣaḍ ācāret || 6.69 ||

prāṇāyāmā brāhmaṇasya trayo 'pi vidhivat kṛtāḥ |

vyāhṛtipraṇavair yuktā vijñeyam paramam tapaḥ || 6.70 ||

dahyante dharmāyamānānām dhātūnām hi yathā malāḥ |

tathendriyāṇām dahyante doṣāḥ prāṇasya nigrhāt || 6.71 ||

[M D] evaṃ ca sati |

prāṇāyāmair dahed doṣān dhāraṇābhiś ca kilbiṣam |

pratyāhāreṇa saṃsargān dhyānenānīśvarān guṇān || 6.72 ||

[M] **prāṇāyāmair dahed doṣān** rāgādīn savikalpakān | tatkāraṇam cāsubhakarmarāśim | tathā ca
prāṇāyāmāṃs tu śuddhihetūn vakṣyati prāyaścittaprakaraṇe | prāyaścittaprāṇāyāmasya doṣāṇām
vināśya siddhinā śaṃkaḥ (śakyah?) saṃbandhaḥ śāstralakṣaṇatvāc ca | [ni]rasanīyaḥ
vidhipakṣam āśritya | yato nāyam prajāyā[kā?]mastutyartho 'rthavādaḥ | stutyatve vaca[si] sati na
hy akasmāt stutiḥ prāṇāyāmābhyām upapadyata iti stutyā vidhir anumātavyaḥ dhāraṇāt nyūnaḥ |

[D] **prāṇāyāmair dahed doṣān** rāgādīn saviṣayān tatkāraṇaṃ vā 'kuśalakarmarāśi | tathā ca
prāṇāyāmān śuddhihetūn vakṣyati prāyaścittaprakaraṇe | prāṇāyāmasya doṣānāṃ ca
vināśyavināśakasambandhaḥ | śāstralakṣaṇatvāc chraddadhānīyaḥ, vidhipakṣam āśritya | yato
nāyaṃ prāṇāyāmastutyartho 'rthavādaḥ | stutyarthatve 'pi ca sati na hy akasmāt stutiḥ
prāṇāyāmānāmupapadyate iti stutyā vidhir anumātavyaḥ | **dhāraṇāḥ** punar avadhārayaty
ātmānam upasr̥ṣṭo yatir yogasamādhyavasthāyāṃ kāmakrodhamohalobhasnehādibhiḥ
pravartyamānam akuśaleṣu, tabhiś ca paramārthadarśanaprasaṃkhyānabhāvanākhyābhiḥ
kāmadipratipakṣabhūtābhir **dhāraṇābhiḥ kilbiṣam** anutpattyā **dahet** | evaṃ ca prāṇāyāmaiḥ
saṃcitavirodhaḥ dhāraṇābhir snāgatānutpattir akuśalasyety uktam bhavati | apare tv āhur
viśiṣṭāni śārīrātmapradeśāni manasaḥ prajñāprayatnakṛtāny ātmano yathābalaṃ **dhāraṇāḥ** |

anye dhāraṇā maitryādyāḥ saṃcakṣate |

maitrīkr̥pāmudopekṣāḥ sarvapraṇiṣv avasthitāḥ |

brahmalokaṃ nayanty āśu dhyātāraṃ dhāraṇās tv iha ||

pratyāhāreṇa manasa indriyāṇāṃ ca **saṃsargān** viṣayasam̐parkākhyāñ
chabdādyupalabdhihetūn | teṣu hy evaṃ upahetuṣu antaḥkaraṇapratyāhāreṇa manasaḥ
samādhānayogaḥ pratyānīkaḥ | pratilabdhasamādhānasya pratibandhakaraṇatvāc
chabdādyupalabdhiḥ kaṇṭakāni dhyānādīny āhur ācāryāḥ | paramātmakarmakeṇa ca
praṇavadhyānenānīśvarān **guṇān** yogarddhipratyānīkabhūtānāiśvaryādīn
pratilabdhasamādhānasya dhamānasya yoginaḥ sarvopasargasthānam atikrāntasya
paramārthadarśanaprasaṃkhyānabhāvanābhir iti || 6.72 ||

[D] *kiṃ cānyat* |

uccāvaceṣu bhūteṣu durjñānām akṛtātmabhiḥ |

jñānayogena saṃpaśyed gatim asyāntarātmanah || 6.73 ||

[D] **uccāvaceṣu** gatiśūtkṛṣṭāpakṛṣṭeṣu vā bhūtānām utpattisthāneṣu gatisaṃbhavam

asyāntarātmanah karmādhikārapuruṣasya **jñānayogena**, **jñānaṃ** śāstram jñāyate 'neneti kṛtvā,

tadadhyayanavijñānasambandhenābhyāsayogena vā | tasya **durjñānām akṛtātmabhir**

anadhītāśrutaśāstraiḥ | evaṃ hi prasamkhyānavān nityam adhyātmaratir utkṛṣyate || 6.73 ||

[D] *kasya punar hetor etad evam, yasmād āha |*

samyagdarśanasampannah karmabhir na nibadhyate |

darśanena vihīnas tu saṃsāram pratipadyate || 6.74 ||

[D] **samyagdarśanam** nāma paramātmadarśanam | saṃsāryātmano 'saṃsāryātmano vā

dehendriyamanobuddhyādivyatiriktasya saṃsāryātmano 'dhikārīpuruṣasya vā pradhānapuruṣayor

vā nānātvakasya karmāṅgadevatāyā vā saṃsārasvabhāvasya ca vā "avekṣeta gatīr nṛṇām" (MDh

6.61) ity evamādy uktaṃ prasamkhyānavijñānaṃ vā śarīragataṃ śuklaśoṇitādyutpannam iti

viśayagataṃ ca **samyagdarśanaśabdenocyate** | tathā ca vakṣyaty "asthisthūnam" (MDh 6.76) ity

evamādi | sarvaṃ caitad yathāviśayaṃ **samyagdarśanaśabdenocyate** | sāmartyād evaṃ

jñānakarmasamuccayam upadekṣyaty anantaraśloka evam | ataś caitad evam ataḥ, **darśanena**

vihiṇas tu kevalakarmakṛt **saṃsāram** āvṛttim **pratipadyate** piṭṛlokadvāreṇa | saiṣā

jñānakarmasamuccyastutir vijñānamātrastutir vā || 6.74 ||

[D] *tathā ca darśayati* |

ahiṃsayendriyāsaṅgair vaidikais caiva karmabhiḥ |

tapasaś caraṇais cograiḥ sādhayantīha tatpadam || 6.75 ||

[D] **ahiṃsayeti** sāmānyam apīdam pravrajitasya viśeṣasāadhanam | tad dharmānām api viśeṣāṇām

nidarśanārtham | evam **indriyasaṅgaiḥ** brahmacāriṇaḥ, **vaidikais** cāgnihotrādikarmabhiḥ

gr̥hasthasya, **tapasaś caraṇair** iti tāpasasya | tadaivam sarvāśrameṣv ayam

jñānakarmasamuccayo brahmatvaprāptihetur vijñeyah, samuccayavikalpapakṣayor āśramāṇām,

na tu bādhāpakṣe | prakaraṇād vāyam pravrajitasya vijñānakarmasmuccayah | evam ca sati

vaidikais caiva karmabhir ity atra vedāntacoditā paramātmopāsanā gr̥hyate, nāgnihotrādīni

karmāṇi | **tapasaś caraṇair** ity atrāpi tad dharmā evānūdyante | tathā copaniṣatsv evāha: "**tasmād**

evamvic chānto dānta uparatas titikṣuḥ samāhito bhūtvātmany evātmānaṃ paśyati" iti | na

vānaprasthadharmāḥ || 6.75 ||

[D] *evam ca saty ayam anena samyagvijñānasamānabhāvanākaramēṇa prasannatattvajñāno*

vairāgyaprakarṣāt prasamkhyāyemaṃ kāyam eva,

asthithūṇaṃ snāyubaddhaṃ māṃsaśoṇitalepanam |

carmāvanaddhaṃ durgandhiṃ pūrṇaṃ mūtrapurīṣayoḥ || 6.76 ||

jarāśokasamāviṣṭaṃ rogāyatam āturam |

rajasvalam anityaṃ ca bhūtāvāsam imaṃ tyajet || 6.77 ||

[D] *tasya ca tyāgasyopāyabhedād dvitvaṃ dr̥ṣṭāntadvayena pradarśayati |*

nadikūlaṃ yathā vṛkṣo vṛkṣaṃ vā śakunir yathā |

tathā tyajann imaṃ dehaṃ duḥkhagrāhād vimucyate || 6.78 ||

[D] *yas tāvad ghaṭamānakas tasya karmakṣayāt aparādhino dehatyāgaḥ, yathā*

vṛkṣasyābuddhipūrvāḥ pātaḥ | yaḥ punar abhyāsasāmarthyāt prāṇamanonigrahas tasya

nistīrṇopadhasya paśyaprakṛter dharmaviśeṣopaṣkṛtātmano mahāyogayuktadīkasya buddhipūrvō

dehatyāgaḥ śakunivad jijñeyāḥ sāmṅhyayogayor āśayo dehapātadvayopadeśo dr̥ṣṭāntadvayena

pradarśyate || 6.78 ||

[D] *idānīm kṣamāsāadhanastutyarthaṃ madhyasthyapradarśanārthaṃ vā prasamṅhyānam idam*

atrocyate |

priyeṣu sveṣu sukṛtam apriyeṣu ca duṣkṛtam |

visṛjya dhyānayogena brahmābhyeti sanātanam || 6.79 ||

[D] **priyeṣu sveṣu** dharmaviruddeṣv ātmīyeṣu svādubhaikṣalābhādiṣu ca nipatatsu

kāraṇatvenātmīyam eva **sukṛtaṃ** visṛjya, dhyānayogena paramārthadarśanena viniyuja, tam

kāraṇatayā svadharmam vyudasya ca tatsampādayitāram puruṣam, evam **apriyeṣu duṣkṛtaṃ**

visṛjya dhyānayogena param **brahmābhyeti**.

[D] *kṣamayānayā vigatarāgadveṣatayā ca madhyastho bhūtvā, evaṃ ca ayam,*

yadā bhāvena bhavati sarvabhāveṣu niḥspṛhaḥ |

tadā sukham avāpnoti pretya ccha ca śāśvatam || 6.80 ||

[D] **iha** śamasukham **pretya ca** brahmalokaprāptisukham | śāśvatam itīyam stutiḥ

bhūtārthānuvādo vā || 6.80 ||

[D] *adhunā sarvasaṅgatyāgopayopadeśasya prayojanam idam ācaṣṭe |*

anena vidhinā sarvāṃs tyaktvā saṅgāṇ chanaiḥ śanaiḥ |

sarvadvandvair vipramuito brahmaṇy evāvatiṣṭhate || 6.81 ||

[D] ubhāv api cemaū ślokau "priyeṣu sveṣu sukṛtam" (MDh 6.79) ity etasya ślokasya śeṣayor vacanīyau || 6.81 ||

[D] *tathā ca saty etad atra yat paramārthadarśanam rāgadveṣaprahāṇāyoktam "visṛjya dhyānayogena" iti tatstutim adhikṛtya sarvavijñānastutyartham vedam ārabhyate* |

dhyānikam sarvam evaitad yad etad abhiśabditam |

[D] prakaraṇāt pravrajyākhyam karma sarvāśramakara vā, kāryasāmānyāt | **dyāna**śabdena ca yāvat kiṃcid atra pravrajyāprakaraṇe śāstre vā paramārthadarśanam uktam tat sarvam abhidhīyate | tasmin dhyāne paramārthadarśane yat karma tad dhyānikam | evaṃ ca sati paramārthadarśanastitur iyam, jñānakarmasamuccayastutir vā | tathā cuktam:
"samyagdarśanasampannaḥ karmabhir na nibadhyate" (MDh 6.74) iti | asya vā hetur ayam vijñeyah | kasmāt punar etad evaṃ bhavati, yasmāt,

na hy anadhyātmavit kaścit kriyāphalam upāśnute || 6.82 ||

[**M picks up the commentary here; these folios appear to have been lost or placed out of order]

[M D] ātmani tad ity adhyātmam buddhyādi tad vettīty **adhyātmav**ic ca | [M: adhyātmavit tac ca] punar yathāviśayam vyākaraṇīyam | asya nidarśanārtham idaṃ [M: *om* idaṃ]

rahasyabrāhmaṇam [M: *add* idaṃ] bhavati "**yo vā etad akṣaram gārgy aviditvā 'smiṃl loke juhōti**

yajate [M: yajati] tapas tapyate bahūni varṣasahasrāṇy antavad evāsyā [M: evātya] tad bhavati"

iti śruteḥ | tathā ca samuccaye praśasyate: "tad ya ittam etad vidur ye ceme 'raṇye śraddhā tapa

ity upāsate, te 'rciṣam abhisambhavanti" [M: ya evam etavī vidur ye cāmī araṇye aśraddham

satyam upāsate 'rcir abhisambhavati] ity evamādiḥ | adhunā ṣaḍaṅgavedādhyayanopadeśāt [M:

-padeśā] pūrvatra brahmacāriprakarāṇe niyamārthaṁ pravrajitasyedam ārabhyate || 6.82 ||

[M] viśeṣārthaṁ vātvami tūpadeśe vā saty adhyayanānivr̥ttyāśaṅkayā tadanuvr̥ttiyartham idam
ucyate

[D] adhyātmaniṣṭhatvopadeśe vā sati tannivr̥ttyāśaṅkayānivr̥ttiyartham idam ucyate |

adhiyajñam brahma japed adhidaivikam eva ca |

ādhyātmikam ca satataṁ vedāntābhihitam ca yat || 6.83 ||

[M D] [D] yajñe tad ity **adhiyajñam** karmopadeśaḥ | **brahma** [M: yajñe adhigataṁ tad ity

adhiyajñam karmopadeśabrāhmaṇaḥ |]vidhyarthavādanāmadheyākhyam | **ādhidaivikam** [D

-daivika] mantrāḥ | **ādhyātmikam ca** brahmamantraikadeśaḥ [M: ādhyātmikam

brahmaekadeśaḥ] | prakaraṇāt puruṣasūktādi sukriyā vā | **vedāntābhihitam** upaniṣadaḥ |

sāmarthyāt soyaṁ mantrabrāhmaṇākhyo vedāḥ, ślokaśāntyartham evaṁ caturdhoktaḥ | tathā

ca sati yathaiva pravrajitasyādhyātmānuṣṭhānam utkarṣāya, evaṁ vedābhyāso 'pīty etad api

sāmarthyād avagamyate | tathā ca **smṛtiḥ**:

śabdabrahmaṇi niṣṇātaḥ

tasyādhyayanavijñānatadarthānuṣṭhānena [M: -tadanuṣṭhānena],

param brahmādhigacchati || [M: *add* iti]

aparās tv āha: samarthasyedam adhyātmānuṣṭhāne śrautasya [M: śāntasya] vā tatrārater vā [M: tatrātadete vā] |

[M D] *asyedānīm sarvavidher* [M: pūrvavidher] *vā yathāyogaṃ* [M: -yoga-] *stutyartham idam ārabhyate* [M: ucyate] |

idaṃ śaraṇam ajñānām idam eva vijānatām |

idam anvicchatām svargam idam ānantyam icchatām || 6.84 ||

[M D] ānantaryād brahmaṇo japakarmedam ucyate yathā sāmṅhyena [M *om* yathāsāmṅhyena] |
atha vā parivrajyāpraśaṃseyam, tadupasaṃhāradarśanāt cāturāśramidharmakrameṇa [M:
cāturāśramyapraśaṃsā vā na tu] śāstrasyānupasaṃhārāt tasya | tathā ca
śāstropasaṃhāraśāstrastutir [M: -saṃhāre-] vakṣyate || 6.84 ||

anena kramayogena parivrajati yo dvijaḥ |

sa vidhūyeha pāpmānaṃ param brahmādhigacchati || 6.85 ||

[M D] ayaṃ ślokaḥ [M: upasaṃhārarthaḥ ślokaḥ] pravrajyādhikārastutyartha
āśramasamuccayastutyartha vā || 6.85 ||

eṣa dharmo 'nuśiṣṭo vo yatīnām niyatātmanām |

vedasamnyāsikānāmtu karmayogaṃ nibodhata || 6.86 ||

[M D] pūrvottarayoh prakaraṇayor upasaṃhārārthopanyāsārthaḥ ślokaḥ | vedasya samnyāso [M nyāso] vedasamnyāsaḥ | tatra bhavo **vedasamnyāsikam** [M -nyāsikaḥ] | na hi vedasya [M veda-] samnyāso 'sti śāstravirodhāt, yataḥ sāmartyād ayam asyārtha ucyate | vedasya hi granthārthābhyāsanimittaḥ [M granthārthā vedābhyāsanimittaḥ], tadarthānuṣṭhānāya ca pratigrahādīnām vṛttikarmaṇām samnyāso yasya [M *add* bhavati] sa vedasamnyāsiko gr̥hastha eva kṛtakaraṇīyo 'bhidhīyate sāmartyāt | tathā ca taṃ [M tad] vakṣyaty anantaram eva | kṛtasam̐pattividhāno vā āsannamṛtyūpadarśakenāriṣṭadarśanena [M vāsannamṛtyupradarśanenāriṣṭadarśanena] | tathā ca vājasaneyakaṃ [M -neyikaṃ] rahasyabrāhmaṇam idam arthaṃ bhavati | [M yathā tat sam̐pratipattir] "**athātaḥ sam̐prattiḥ | yadā praiṣyan manyate 'tha** [M *om* 'tha] **putram āha**" ity evamādi | sa hi kṛtakaraṇīyaḥ tathāvasannaśarīro [M -raṇīyo 'vasannaśarīro] vā jarasā [M jarayā] kṛtasam̐pattividhāno [M *add* vā] putropahṛtavṛttir asyām avasthāyām nirutsukaḥ paramasam̐yamavān paramātmadhyānaikālambanaḥ sukham āsīta | na [M āsīna tu ti] tu nityānām agnihotrādīnām samnyāso 'sti, nityatvād eva [M *confused reading*], śāstravirodhāc ca, na ca vedasyety uktam [M uktaḥ] | yato 'yam eva śāstrārtha iti, vikalpārthaś cāyam asyehopadeśaḥ [M asyopadeśaḥ] pārivrajyenākrame [M pārivrajenātikrame] 'pi katham | yas tāvat samartho gr̥hāt pravrajyāyām tasya yathāśāstraṃ saṃbhavati [M sevabhavati], asamarthasya punar utsṛṣṭāgneḥ śāstrād arthād

veyam avasthocyate | pravrajyā vaikalpikī | evaṃ ca kṛtvā pravrajyānantaram tadupadeśo yujyata
iti || 6.86 ||

[M D] *ukta āśramāṇāṃ samuccayas, teṣāṃ punar adhunā bādhāvikalpau vaktavyāv iti | yatas
tatprasiddhaya idam ārabhyate |*

brahmacārī gr̥hasthaś ca vānaprastho 'tha bhikṣukaḥ |

ete gr̥hasthaprabhavāś catvāraḥ pṛthag āśramāḥ || 6.87 ||

evaṃ ca na pāṣaṇḍotpannāḥ santaḥ svakarmanā sambadhyante | sarvāśramāṇāṃ ca gārhashtyasya
śraiṣṭhyam | bādhāpakṣam āśritya yad vakṣyati tatstutyartham idam veditavyam | vikalpārtham
punar idam eṣāṃ [M vikalpa[h] pradarśanīyaḥ] || 6.87 ||

sarve 'pi kramaśas tv ete yathāśāstraṃ niṣevitāḥ |

yathoktakāriṇaṃ vipraṃ nayanti paramāṃ gatim || 6.88 ||

[M D] **apiśabdāt** sarve 'pi trayo 'pi dvāv api eko 'pīty [M eko 'py] ayam eva vikalpaḥ
pradarśanīyaḥ, samuccayavat [M samuccayatvāt] teṣāṃ | tathā ca **smṛtyantaram**:

"**tasyāśramavikalpam eke** [M *add* bruvata]" (GDh 3.1) iti | sarvasamuccayavac ca

dvitrisamuccayo 'py **apiśabdasāmarthyād** upadiṣṭo mantavyaḥ [M sarvasamuccaye 'pi
trisamuccayo 'py api śabdāt prayogasāmarthyāt upadiṣṭo mantavyaṃ] || 6.88 ||

[M D] *bādhāpakṣas tu* |

sarveṣām api tv eteṣāṃ vedaśrutividhānataḥ |

gṛhasṭha ucyate śreṣṭhaḥ sa trīn etān bibharti hi || 6.89 ||

[M D] **vedaśrutyā** gārhasṭh(y)asyādhānāt [M: gārhasṭhyāt pramādhānāt (garbhādhānāt)]
prabhṛty ā śmaśānakaraṇāt sarvam abhidhīyate, na smṛtyā [M: tat smṛtyā] | ataḥ [M: yasmād
ataḥ] "**pratyakṣavidhānād gārhasṭhyasya**" (GDh 3.36) tadanuṣṭhānapuruṣo 'pi **śreṣṭha** ucyate
yataś ca **sa trīn etān bibharti** annādibhiḥ | ataś ca gṛhasṭhāśramasya **vedaśrutividhānataḥ**
śraiṣṭhyavacanāt tadvirodhenāśramāntarapratipattir [M: -pravṛttir ??] arthād gamyate | evaṃ ca
saty āśramāṇāṃ na samo vikalpaḥ, kiṃ tarhi viśamaḥ || 6.89 ||

[M D] *asmin bādhāpakṣe smārtatvād āśramāṇām asya stutiḥ* |

yathā nadī nadāḥ sarve sāgare yānti saṃsthitam |

tathaivāśramaṇaḥ sarve gṛhasṭhe yānti saṃsthitam || 6.90 ||

[M D] yathā [M tathā] ca **gautamaḥ**: "**aikāśramyaṃ tv ācāryāḥ**" ity evamādi | trayo 'pi caite,
āśramāṇāṃ vikalpād asmin pakṣe [M: vikalpādayaḥ pakṣā] vedasmṛtiśāstrāvirodhena

yathādhikāraṃ vyākhyeyāḥ | ekāntagrahaṇas tv ācāryaḥ [M: -grahaṇaṃ cānyāyyaṃ]

śāstravirodhād vijñeyāḥ || 6.90 ||

caturbhir api tūpetair nityam āśramibhir dvijaiḥ |

daśalakṣaṇako dharmah sevitavyaḥ prayatnataḥ || 6.91 ||

[M D] tatra tatra śāstre vikṣepeṇoktānāṃ vṛttyādīnāṃ [M: tatra tu śāstraprakaraṇavaśād
bhikṣepenoktā nāyaṃ dhr̥tyādīnāṃ] samāhṛtyehopadeśaḥ punar asaṃmohārthaḥ, atha vā
sādhāraṇatvapradarśanārthaḥ, viśeṣaṇārtho vā || 6.91 ||

dhr̥tiḥ kṣamā damo 'steyaṃ śaucam indriyaśamyaṃ |

dhīr vidyā satyam akrodho daśakaṃ dharmalakṣaṇam || 6.92 ||

[M D] **dhr̥tir** nāma yathāśāstram avasthānam ātmagunād [M: yato bhavati sā **dhr̥tiḥ** | **kṣamā**
[M: *om* kṣamā] cittasaṃkṣobhahetuṣv apratikriyāparādhamarṣanena [M: apratikriyā | kṣamā
aparādhamarṣanena] | **damas** tu dvandvābhimukhyam, [M: damas tu dvandvābhigṛhāte sahiṣṇutā
| anye tu] śāstravīhitābhyāsaṃ **damam** manyante ca [M: *om* ca] | paradravyeṣv ātmasamyaṃ
'**steyaṃ** | āhārādisuddhiḥ **śaucam** | **indriyaśamyaṃ** nāma indriyaviśayeṣv aviruddheṣv
aprasaṅgaṃ yathāviśayam | vijñānaṃ [M: *om* yathāviśayam | vijñānaṃ] śāstrāt
saṃśayādipratipakṣarahitaṃ [M: saṃśayaviparyayānadhyaavasāyapratipakṣarahitaṃ] **dhīḥ** | **vidyā**
vedābhyāsaḥ | **satyam** prasiddham | **akrodhaḥ** [M unclear here] satsv api saṃkṣobhahetuṣu [M

probably saṃkṣobhahetuṣu satsv api] cittasyāvīkāraḥ | pūrvatrotpannasya [M pūrvatra
tūtpannasya] krodhasya kāryānāraṃbhaḥ **kṣamety** uktaḥ [M uktaṃ], iha tv anutpattir eva
krodhasyeti viśeṣaḥ | sarvaṃ caitac chāstravihitam [M chāstravedinām (?)] api sat [M *om* sat]
sukhāvabhodhanārthaṃ punaḥ saṃkṣipyoktam || 6.92 ||

[M] *paricintyamānaś ca krodhaḥ saṃsargo 'yam yamaniyamaviṣaya etāvān iti*
tatphalavidhivi(cī)kṣārthaṃ tv idam āha |

[D] *paricintyamānaś ca sarvo 'yaṃ yamaniyamādhīneti tatphalavivakṣayedam āha* |

daśa lakṣaṇāni darmasya ye viprāḥ samadhīyate |

adhītya cānuvartante te yānti paramāṃ gatim || 6.93 ||

[M D] *saṃnyāsakramārthaṃ adhunedam ucyate* |

daśalakṣaṇakaṃ dharmam anuṭīṣṭhaṃ samāhitaḥ |

vadāntān vidhivac chrutvā saṃnyased anṛṇo dvijaḥ || 6.94 ||

(M add: sa vidhūyeha pāpmānaṃ paraṃ śreyo 'dhigacchati" (6.85)

M D: prakaraṇāc ca vedanyāsikasyocyate (M: -kasyaivocyate) | anye tu pravrajīṣyato 'py (M: *add*
etam) āhuḥ | evaṃ ca sati parityaktasarvabāhyavyāpāraḥ (M: parityaktaparityājyasarvavyāpāraḥ)
|| 6.94 ||

saṃnyasya sarvakarmāṇi karmadoṣān apānudan |

niyato vedam abhyasya putraiśvarye sukhaṃ vaset || 6.95 ||

M D: *saṃnyāsaprayojam idānīm tadanuṣṭhānaprarocanārtham* (M: tattadanuṣṭhāna-) *āha* |

evaṃ saṃnyāsyā karmāṇi svakāryaparamo 'sprhaḥ |

saṃyāsenāpahatyainaḥ prāpnoti paramāṃ gatim || 6.96 ||

M D: phalārthavādo 'yam, phalavidhir vā (M *add*: āgamopapattyavirodhāt) || 6.96 ||

eṣa vo 'bhihito dharmo brāhmaṇasya caturvidhaḥ |

puṇyo 'kṣayaphalaḥ pretya rājñāṃ dharmāṃ nibodhata || 6.97 ||

M D: (M: evaṃ ca saty etasmād brāhmaṇasyaiva pravrajyādhikāraḥ, kṣatriyavaiśyayoḥ saty api dvijātित्वे); (D: āgamaḥ saty api dvijātित्वे) | tathā ca **vājasaneyakaṃ rahasyabrāhmaṇam** idamarthaṃ bhavati: "**brāhmaṇāḥ pravrajanti** (M: pravrajito bhavati)" evamādy (M: ityevamādy) ukto varṇāśramadharmāḥ | tadvyatikramanimittas (M: tattadvyati-) tv idānīm prāyaścittalakṣaṇo vaktavyo 'pi sa nocyate (M: -lakṣaṇo dharmo 'pi san nocyate), tatsaṃrakṣaṇahetoḥ pārtihvadharmasyānabhidhānāt | evaṃ ca sati yaḥ (M yatra) śraddadhānatayā yathāśastraṃ gurum upasthāsyate (M gurūpadeśo 'vasthāpyate) tasya vyatikramābhāvāt prāyaścittānadhikāra (M prāyaścittābhāva) eva, itarasya tu rājadaṇḍabhayāt | yaḥ punar anayoḥ rājācāryayoḥ

śāsanāṭigo bhaviṣyati taṃ praty upadeśaḥ prāyaścittasya yujyate (M upayujyate) | yato
'rthakramād evaitasmāt prāyaścittāni protsārya (M proddhārya) rājadharmā eva tāvac chiṣyanta
(M chiṣyā) iti || 6.97 ||

(D) ṛjuvimalasya kṛtau manuśāstravivarāṇe śaṣṭho 'dhyāyaḥ |

(M) ṛjuvimalabhārucikṛtau śaṣṭho 'dhyāyaḥ | oM namaś śivābhyām |

śrīgurave namaḥ |

Bhārucci

Manu-Śāstra-Vivaraṇa

Based on J. Duncan M. Derrett. *Bhārucci's Commentary on the Manusmṛti (The Manu-Śāstra-Vivaraṇa, Books 6–12)*. 2 vols. Wiesbaden: Steiner, 1975.

= D

The first eight verse missing in Derrett's edition are taken from *Bhārucci-praṇītaṃ Manuśāstravivaraṇam*, ed. S. Jagannatha. Oriental Research Institute, University of Mysore. Oriental Research Institute Series, 214. Mysuru: 2020.

Edited by S. Jagannatha, Oriental Research Institute, University of Mysore, 2020

= M

saptamo 'dhyāyaḥ

M D: *evam ekāśramyaṃ cāturāśramyaṃ ca savikalpaṃ prasādhya tatsaṃrakṣaṇārtham idānīm* |

rājadharmān pravakṣyāmi yathā vṛtto bhaven nṛpaḥ |

saṃbhavaś ca yathā tasya siddhiś ca paramā yathā || 7.1 ||

M D: siddhis tu **paramā** rājñāḥ svīkṛtaḥ (M svīkṛtā) sarvarājamaṇḍalasyānantaram
sakalamahīmaṇḍalādhipatye sati niratiśayā dharmārthasukhatrivragābhyudayaaprāptir
aparāmātyādiprakṛtisamṇat || 7.1 ||

M D: *tatra siddhim avekṣyedam ucyate* (M avekṣyocyate) |

brāhmaṇaṃ prāptena saṃskāraṃ kṣatriyeṇa yathāvidhi |

sarvasyāśya yathānyāyaṃ kartavyaṃ parirakṣaṇam || 7.2 ||

M D: brahmaṇe brahmaṇo vā (M brāhmaṇe brāhmaṇā vā) saṃskāro **brāhmaṇaṃ** upanayanādih
snānāntas (M brāhmaṇaupanāyanikādīsnaṇāntaras), taṃ (M tat) **prāptena kṣatriyeṇa**,
nānyavarṇena | **yathāvidhi** yathāśaṣtram | **sarvasyāśyety** anenābhinayena (M -nayanena)
varṇāśramau (M varṇāśramaṇo) nirdiśati | **yathānyāyaṃ** yathopadeśaṃ **kartavyaṃ**
parirakṣaṇam iti anyavṛttiḥ (D anyavṛtti-) pariṣaṃkhyeyaṃ niyamo vā |

eke tu dr̥ṣṭārthatvād upadeśaṃ vṛttiyartham manyante | tathā ca sati pitrye dhane
nidhyadhigame 'nyathāprāptau na (M om na) niyogataḥ kṣatriyo rājyam ātiṣṭhed iti |
tad ayuktam, "vedābhyāso brāhmaṇasya kṣatriyasya tu rakṣaṇam, vārtākarmaiva
vaiśyasya viśiṣṭāni svakarmasu" (MDh 10.80) ity uktatvāt | viśiṣṭatvaṃ caiṣāṃ
dr̥ṣṭādr̥ṣṭasaṃbandhena (M dēṣṭasaṃbandhena) yuktam | niyamāśrayaś cādr̥ṣṭasaṃbandhaḥ |

(D) avṛttidāś cānāthā dīnāś ca rājñā rakṣyante, yato na dr̥ṣṭārtham eva rakṣaṇam arājño 'pi ca
kṣatriyasya grāmādisaṃrakṣaṇe 'py etadarthavanniyamaśāstra[stutyāsyā bhayo]dhāraṇam
adhunocyate |

(M) avṛttidā adhica(?)tapasvino dīnānāthādayaś ca rājño 'pi kṣatriyasya grāmādisaṃrakṣaṇe |
teṣv etad arthavan niyamaśāstraṃ bhavati | rājotpattau kāraṇam adhunocyate |

|| 7.2 ||

arājake hi loke 'smin sarvato vidrute bhayāt |

rakṣārtham asya sarvasya rājānam asṛjat prabhuḥ || 7.3 ||

(D) hiraṇyagarbhaḥ mātṣyanyāyo mā bhūt | prajānām iti [rakṣāya] rājotpattir anena pradarśyate |

(M) [a]nyāyo mābhūt prajānām iti tannivṛttiyartham rājotpattir anena pradarśyate |

(M D) pūrvavidhistutir iyam || 7.3 ||

indrānilayamārkāṇām agneś ca varuṇasya ca |
candravitteśayoś caiva mātṛā nirhṛtya śāśvatīḥ || 7.4 ||

M D: "bālo 'pi nāvamantavyaḥ" (MDh 7.8) ity asya vidher vakṣyamāṇasyeme daśa ślokāḥ
śeṣatayā (M vakṣyamāṇasya medaramātraślokā) vijñeyāḥ | evam indrādīnām svaviṣaye yena
ceṣṭāḥ (M ceṣṭām) karoti tena teṣām mātṛābhyo nirmita ity ucyate || 7.4 ||

yasmād ēṣām surendrāṇām mātṛābhyo nirmito nṛpaḥ |
tasmād abhibhavaty eṣa sarvabhūtāni tejasā || 7.5 ||

M D: kāryeṇaitad (M: kāryeṇaitam) arthaṃ darśayati | yasmād ādhipatyaiśvaryāt **sarvabhūtāny**
abhibhavati [M *add* na) svena **tejasā** ata indrādidevatāmātrābhyo **nirmita** iti stūyate || 7.5 ||

M D: *yataś ca* |

tapaty ādityavac caiva cakṣūṃṣi ca manāṃsi ca |
na cainam bhuvi śaknoti kaścīd apy abhivikṣitum || 7.6 ||

M D: mahārājalingena (M: mahatā rājalingena) cāmaracchatrabhṛṅgādinā yukto dīptimattvāc
cakṣūṃṣy ādityavat tāpayati, manāṃsi daṇḍapātanād | yasmād ato **na kaścīd enaṃ śaknoty**
abhivikṣitum api, kiṃ punar apakartum | pūrvavad ayam api stutyai || 7.6 ||

M D: *evaṃ ca sati tāsu tāsṽ avasthāsu kāryārtham* (M kāryārthi [thī]) |

so 'gnir bhavati vāyuś ca so 'rkaḥ somaḥ sa dharmarāt |
sa kuberaḥ sa varuṇaḥ sa mahendraḥ prabhāvataḥ || 7.7 ||

M D: evaṃ ceme lokapālā yair ayaṃ rājā tathaiva vyapadiśyate || 7.7 ||

M D: *yataś caitad evam ataḥ |*

bālo 'pi nāvamantavyo manuṣya iti bhūmipaḥ |
mahatī devatā hy eṣā nararūpeṇa tiṣṭhati || 7.8 ||

M D: śaknoti hy ayaṃ (M: śaknoty ayaṃ) bālo 'py amātyādibhir (M: ādityādibhir) akāryakāriṇo
nivartayitum || 7.8 ||

M D: *kiṃ cānyat |*

ekam eva dahaty agnir naraṃ durupasarpiṇam |

kulaṃ dahati rājāgniḥ sapaśudravyaśaṃcayam || 7.9 ||

M D: yasmād akāryakāriṇām tatsahāyānām tadaparādhasaṃbandhānām (M: tatsaṃbandhinām)

ca **kulaṃ dahati** | ato 'py asau nāvamantavyaḥ || 7.9||

M D: *yataś ca:*

kāryaṃ sa 'vekṣya śaktiṃ ca deśakālau ca tattvataḥ |

kurute dharmasiddhyarthaṃ viśvarūpaṃ punaḥ punaḥ || 7.10 ||

M D: ataś cāsau vāllabhyān maitryāt svājanyadvāreṇa (M: saujanyadvāreṇa) vā nāvamantavyaḥ ||

7.10 ||

M D: *yataś ca tasya* (M *om tasya*) *samyag upacaritasya:*

[yasya] prasāde padmā śrīr vijayaś ca parākrame |

mṛtyuś ca vasati krodhe sarvatejomayo hi saḥ || 7.11 ||

M D: ato na kevalam asau bhayāt (M: kevalabhayāt) pratyavāyaparihārārthaṃ ārādhyāḥ (M:

avyādyaiḥ), abhyudayo (M: abhyudaye) 'pi hi tasmāt samyag upacaritād viśiṣṭo bhavati || 7.11 ||

M D: *ataś caivam ca sati:*

taṃ yas tu dveṣṭi saṃmohāt sa vinaśyaty asaṃśayam |

D: yathoktam upadeśam aparigaṇayya paunahpunyana | yatas taṃ na dviṣyād anyārthāparādham,
yena –

M: yathoktam aparigaṇayya paunaruktye ‘py anyena yataḥ na dviṣyād anyathā hy
aparādhasaṅcayena

tasya hy āśu vināśāya rājā prakurute manaḥ || 7.12 ||

D: anyas tu dviṣyamāṇaḥ kadācid dharmāpekṣayāśaktyā vā saheta, rājñāḥ punaḥ sahamānasya
svatantravirodo yato 'śaktaś cāsau nigrahaṇam kartum iti | ataḥ sadānuvartitavyo nirupadhais
sadbhiḥ

M: anyas tadvaṣyamāṇaḥ | tadāpi [tathāpi?] dharmāpekṣayā śakyā rājñāḥ punaḥ sahamānasya
svatantravirodo yataḥ śaktaś cāsau nigrhya kartum iti | ataḥ sadānuvartitavyo nirupadhais sadbhiḥ
|| 7.12 ||

tasmāt dharmam yam iṣṭeṣu vyavasyati narādhipaḥ |

aniṣṭam cāpy aniṣṭeṣu taddharmaṃ na vicārayet || 7.13 ||

M D: na hi rājā varṇāśramadharmapravṛttau hetuḥ, śāstralakṣaṇatvād dharmādharmayoḥ |
avyavasthā caivam syāt | vyavasthākāriṇā ca (M: vā) śāstreṇa bhavitavyam | tathā ca bahukṛtvas
taduktiḥ (M: tadukta), tadvirodhaś cānyāyyaḥ | yataḥ prakaraṇād rājastutiparam etat
pratyavagantavyam | laukikadharmāpekṣayā vedaṃ vijñeyam śāstram (M:
laukikadharmāpekṣa[m] evedaṃ śāstram vijñeyam) | samāptā rājotpattiḥ || 7.13 ||

M D: *adhunā tatsahakārī* (M: -kāya [ryam?]) *daṇḍo vyākriyate*:

tasyārthe sarvabhūtānāṃ goptāraṃ dharmam ātmajam |

brahmatejomayaṃ daṇḍam asṛjat pūrvam īśvaraḥ || 7.14 ||

M D: idam (M: ita) ārabhya dvādaśaślokaḥ (M: -śloka[ā]) daṇḍotpattiyarthāḥ | daṇḍanāmānam
(M: daṇḍanāmānam) **tejomayaṃ sarvabhūtagoptāraṃ dharmam ātmajam asṛjat pūrvam**
rājotpatteḥ | etad uktaṃ bhavati "daṇḍād ṛte rājasatvaṃ nābhivartate tasmān naiva
daṇḍotsarjanena (M: rājatvan nāstīty atas tam asṛjat | anena) rājā prajā rakṣiṣyati (M: rakṣati)" iti
|| 7.14 ||

M D: *yataś ca*:

tasya sarvāṇi bhūtāni sthāvarāṇi carāṇi ca |

bhayād bhogāya kalpante svadharmān na calanti ca || 7.15 ||

D: jātaś cāsau yukto rājasāhāyē yasya bhayāt **sthāvarāṇi** phalacchāyādibhir **bhogāya kalpante**,
kiṃ punar anye | yo hi sthāvaro vṛkṣo na **bhogāya** kalpate niyatam tasya pariśodhanādy ārabhate,
yataś ca na pariśuddhyate hitvāsāv aṅgārīkriyate, yaś ca pratikūlam vartate tasya
chedanamūlotpāṭanādibhir daṇḍaḥ praṇīyate eva | yathā rājamārgādi-jātasya bīraṇastambādeḥ

M: ataś cāsau rājasā[ha]carye yuktaḥ | tasya daṇḍasya bhayā[t] sthāvarāṇy api cchāyādibhir
bhogāya kalpante | kiṃ punar anye | sthāvaro vṛkṣo bhogāya kalpate | niyatam asau
pariśodhanādy ārabhate | yaś ca paśuddhyaty aticchidyā[t] sā kanthābhārī kriyate | yaś ca
pratikūlam vartate tasya cchedaḥ | mūlāt pāṭanādibhir daṇḍaḥ praṇīyate | yathā rājā-śāsādi-jātasya
vīraṇastambādeḥ |

|| 7.15 ||

taṃ deśakālau śaktim ca vidyāṃ cāvekṣya tattvataḥ |

yathārhatāḥ saṃpraṇayen nareṣv anyāyavṛttiṣu || 7.16 ||

M D: grāmāraṇyabāhyābhyantararathyādir (M: -rakṣyādir) **deśaḥ** | divā naktam bālo yuvā
sthavira iti **kālaḥ** (M *om* kālaḥ) | **śaktiḥ** śarīragatārthagatā ca (M: śarīragatā cārthagatā ca) |
vidyā trayī śāṅgopāṅgā | etadapekṣayā (M: etad apekṣya) daṇḍaḥ praṇeyaḥ | anyathā praṇīto
'nartham (M: garhyatām?) utpādayati, artham ca na karotīti | daṇḍastutyartho 'yam anuvādaḥ |

daṇḍapātanaividhiṃ (M: -vidhis) tūpariṣṭād vakṣyaty (M: vakṣyate) “aparādhāṃ pratijñāyati”

(MDh 8.126) || 7.16 ||

sa rājā puruṣo daṇḍaḥ sa netā śāsītā ca saḥ |

caturṇām āśramāṇaṃ ca dharmasya pratibhūḥ smṛtaḥ || 7.17 ||

M D: **daṇḍa** eva **rājā**, tannimittatvād rājatvasya | sa eva **puruṣaḥ**, yena balīyaso 'pi puruṣān
strīvan nyakkrtvā (M: strīvanyakṛtya) vaśam ānayati | sa netā yasmāt tadbhayād (M: yasmād
bhayād) eva kāryāṇi samyān nīyante | sa eva **śāsītā** yena tadapekṣayaiva vāsanā śāsanībhavati
(M: -kṣayaiva śāsanā śāsanā bhavati)| sa eva **patibhūr** varṇāśramavyatikrame (M:
-vyatikrameṇa) pratibhūr iva pratibhūḥ || 7.17 ||

M D: *yataś caivam* (M: caitad evam) *ataḥ*:

daṇḍaḥ śāsti prajāḥ sarvā daṇḍa evābhirakṣati |

daṇḍaḥ supteṣu jāgarti daṇḍaṃ dharmam vidur budhāḥ || 7.18 ||

M D: na śāstraṃ rājā vā śāsti, saty api ca [M: *om* ca] śāstre [M: śāstre 'pi] rājani ca |

daṇḍabhayād eva śāsanam anuvartante varṇāśramaṇaḥ | evaṃ ca sa [M: evaṃ ca sati daṇḍa]

evābhirakṣati, akāryakāribhya itarān [M: itarāt] | supteṣv api rājapuruṣeṣv [M: sarveṣv 'pi

rājapuruṣair] aihikabhayāt paralokabhayād vā na [M *om* vā na] yathākāmaṃ [M *add* na]
pravartate lokāḥ || 7.18 ||

samīkṣya sa dhṛtaḥ samyak sarvā rañjayati prajāḥ |
asamīkṣya praṇītas tu vināśayati sarvataḥ || 7.19 ||

M D: naitāvata [M: naitāvata] mucyāmahe, asamyag dhṛtaḥ kāryaṃ na karotīti | yathaiva samyag
dhṛto **rañjayati prajāḥ**, evam asamyagdhṛtaḥ sarvam eva **vināśayati** || 7.19 ||

yadi na praṇayed rājā daṇḍaṃ daṇḍyeṣv atandritaḥ |
śūle matyān evāpakṣyan durbalān balavattarāḥ || 7.20 ||

na kevalaṃ daṇḍapraṇītau guṇāvāptiḥ apraṇītau (M: daṇḍa(o?)pasthitaguṇāvāptipraṇītau)
matsyasya nyāyaḥ pravartate || 7.20 ||

adyāt kākaḥ puroṣāśaṃ śvāvalihyād dhavis tathā |

svāmyaṃ ca na syāt kasmimścit pravartetādharottaram || 7.21 ||

sarvā dharmāḥ kākaśvādayaḥ ṛddhimadbhiḥ [M: vṛddhi-] sarvottamair api devair daṇḍād ṛte na
śakyante prativārayitum (M: devair na śakyante daṇḍād ṛte nivārayitum) | kiṃ punar anyāḥ |
suhṛnmitrasvajanavacanād (M: -sthajana-) iti (M: *om* iti) || 7.21 ||

evam ca sati:

sarvo daṇḍajito loko durlabho hi śucir naraḥ |

daṇḍasya hi bhayāt sarvaṃ jagad bhogāya kalpate || 7.22 ||

M D: prāyaṇa **sarvo daṇḍajita** eva (M: -jito, *om* eva) **lokaḥ**, yena **durlabhaḥ** (M: -labha) svabhāvaśuddhaḥ, śāsanānuvartī | tad etad daṇḍapātanam yady api duḥkhotpādanam tathāpi prakalpyate śāstreṇa (M: daṇḍapātanād[?] dvasotpādanāt tathā vikalpyate śāstreṇāyī [-nāpi?]), yenānya (M: nānya) upāyo dharmasthiter nāstīti || 7.22 ||

devadānavagandharvā rakṣāṃsi patagoragāḥ |

te 'pi bhogāya kalpante daṇḍenaiva nipīditāḥ || 7.23 ||

M D: evam īśvarā api santo devādayo 'nugrahopaghātābhyām | daṇḍabhayād evānugrāhyān anugrṇṇanti, upaghātyāṃś copaghnanti (M: devādayo na grahopaghātābhyām daṇḍabhayād devā anugrṇṇantītyādīṃś copaghnanti) | yadi ca daṇḍān na bibhyur aiśvaryād yathākāmam abhipravarteran (M: api pravarteran), na ca pravartante | ato (M: iti) manyāmahe devādayo 'pi daṇḍabhayād eva saty apy aiśvarye (M: aiśvaryai) yathā karmānugrahopaghātābhyām vartante na yathākāmam ity atīśayavacanenaishā daṇḍastutiḥ (M: -vacanenaiśām api stutiḥ)

—** M: *add* dr̥ṣṭvā tu dainyaṃ vanapāṭalānāṃ puṣpapragalbhaḥ kuṭajo babhāse | ālokyā pālona
tadā jahāsa — the editor adds several sentences after this || 7.23 ||

D: *tathā ca*:

duṣyeyuḥ sarvavarṇāś ca bhidyeraṇ sarvasetavaḥ |
sarvalokaprakopāś ca bhaved daṇḍasya vibhramāt || 7.24 ||

M D: adhāryamāṇe nyāyena daṇḍe varṇanimittā dharmā (M: varṇā) **duṣyeyuḥ** | ye ca (M *om* ca)
dharmārthakāma**setavaḥ** te ca **bhudyeraṇ** | kiṃ bahunā, kaḥ śaknoti bhagavantam daṇḍam
dharmanāmānaṃ (M: bhagavantam daṇḍadhāriṇam vinā) vyavasthākāriṇam bahugunatvāt
stotum || 7.24 ||

yatra śyāmo lohitaḥ daṇḍas carati pāpahā |
prajāś tatra na muhyante netā cet sādhu paśyati || 7.25 ||

M D: etadrūpaṃ manuṣyāṇāṃ praśastam abhīṣṭam cātas tenāsatā rūpaṃ kṛtvā stauti [M:
abhīpsam vātastau satā rūpaṃ kṛtvā sthitam] | atha vā dvirūpo daṇḍaḥ duḥkhado [M: sukhado]
bhayadaś ceti | yatas tasya dvābhyām rūpābhyām stūyate bhayaHetutvaṃ śyāmatayā [M: ceti
stṛiti sukhahetutvaṃ conmattayā] duḥkhaHetutvaṃ ca lohitaḥ kṣatveneti [M: -kṣatayeti],

devatārūpaṃ vedam [M: cedam] śāstrapratyakṣam yathābhūtam anenānūdyate | samāptā
daṇḍastutiḥ || 7.25 ||

tasyāhuḥ sampraṇetāraṃ rājānaṃ satyavādinam |

samīkṣya kārīṇaṃ prājñaṃ dharmakāmārthakovidam || 7.26 ||

tasya daṇḍasya praṇetā jātyā kṣatriyo 'bhiṣekād āhipatyaprabhāvaguṇayuktaḥ [M:
- 'bhiṣekādhipatyaprabhāvādiguṇayuktaṃ] | **satyavādi** nānavasthitaṃ daṇḍam prītyā prāpayati
[M: nyavasthitaṃ daṇḍam pratyabhūyati], dveṣeṇa vā vardhayati | **samīkṣya kārī**
daṇḍāvadhāreṇa [M: dhāraṇe] deśādyapekṣayā **prājño** deśādīnām utsargāpavādadarśane [M:
- darśanena] | **dharmakāmārtheṣu** ca paṇḍitaḥ teṣāṃ avasthāviśeṣajñaḥ samacittaḥ | tam
evaṃvidhaṃ daṇḍasya preṇetāram āhuḥ || 7.26 ||

M D: *evaṃvidhaś ca:*

taṃ rājā praṇayan samyak trivargeṇābhivardhate |

kāmātmā viṣamaḥ kṣudro daṇḍenaiva nihanyate || 7.27 ||

M D: adṛṣṭam utsrīya dṛṣṭena cainaṃ [M: utsrīya duḥkhenainaṃ] praguṇīkaroti | yena **samyak**
praṇīta eṣa trivargeṇa [M: praṇītā eṣāṃ trivarsheṇa] praṇetāram vardhayati | kāmādidoṣaiś ca
daṇḍenaiva nihanyate || 7.27 ||

M D: *yasmād*:

daṇḍo hi sumahattejo durdharaś cākṛtātmabhiḥ |

dharmād dhi calitaṃ hanti nṛpaṃ eva sabāndhavam || 7.28 ||

M D: yeṣāṃ svābhāviko [M: svādhiko] vidyopanītaś ca vinayas te kṛtātmānaḥ | tair ayam śakyo
dhārayitum [M: dhārayitum śakyo] | viparītaṃ tasmāc **calitaṃ** [M: dharmād vicalitaṃ] **daṇḍa**
eva sabāndhavaṃ hanti || 7.28 ||

tato durgam ca rāṣṭraṃ ca lokaṃ ca sacarācaram |

antarikṣagatāṃś caiva munīn devāṃś ca pīdayet || 7.29 ||

M D: yadi nṛpaṃ [M: *add* eva] sabāndhavaṃ hatvāvatiṣṭheta daṇḍaḥ kiṃ na labdhaṃ bhavet |
yena tu naitāvatāvatīṣṭheta daṇḍaḥ kiṃ na labdhaṃ bhavet | [M *om* (yena tu ... bhavet] yena tu
naitāvatāvatīṣṭhate durgādīn api hanti | **antarikṣagatān** dyulokagatāṃś ca devādīn api hanti [M:
om antarikṣa- ... hanti] | yasmād itaḥ pradānajīvanā devā munayaś caitasmād [M: munayas
tasmād] asamyakpraṇayanād deśādiviplave tadijyāvicchedena hatā eva devādayo [M:
tadijyādivicchedenānugatā devādayo] bhavanti, yebhyo na pradīyate | tathā ca **paurāṇikāḥ**:

varṇāśramebhyas tv i jyā tu loke 'smin yā pravartate |

sarvāsāṃ devayonīnāṃ sthitihetuḥ sa vai smṛtaḥ || iti |

so 'sahāyena mūḍhena lubdhenākṛtabuddhinā |

na śakyo nyāyato netuṃ saktena viṣayeṣu ca || 7.30 ||

M D: yasmād daṇḍo duṣpraṇīto dṛṣṭam adṛṣṭam [M: duṣṭam aduṣṭam] ca hanti, ato '**sahāyena**
[M: ato 'sāv asahāyena] **mūḍhena lubdhenākṛtabuddhinā** viṣayātisevineti [M: viṣayāsevineti]
pañcabhir etair doṣair yuktenāśakyo [M: yukto na śakyo] **netum** | || 7.30 ||

M D: *etad viparītaiś ca pañcabhir guṇair yuktenāsau śakyo netum, yatas tatpradarśanāyedaṃ*
M: tatpatidarśanāyedaṃ] *ucyate*:

śucinā satyasamḍhena yathāśāstrānusāriṇā |

daṇḍaḥ praṇayituṃ śakyas susahāyena dhīmatā || 7.31 ||

M D: **śucinā** jitendriyeṇa, **satyasamḍhena** prakaraṇād alubdhena, **yathāśāstrānusāriṇā**
amūḍhena, **susahāyena** nāśahāyena mūrkhahāyena vā [M: amūḍhenāśahāyena vā], **dhīmatā**
kṛtāśāstraprajñena [M: *add* svabhāvaprajñena] smṛtimatā vā || 7.31 ||

M D: *evamvidhaś ca san rājā*:

svarāṣṭre nyāyavṛttaḥ syād bhr̥śadaṇḍaś ca śatruṣu |

suhṛtsv ajihmaḥ snigdheṣu brāhmaṇeṣu kṣamānvitaḥ || 7.32 ||

M D: pararāṣṭre tīkṣṇadaṇḍatocyate, śauryaprajñāpanārtham | samānābhyudayapratyavāyāḥ [M: -bhyudayaṃ pratyavāyāḥ] **suhṛd**, yasya [M: suhṛttvasya] kāryānapekṣaṃ suhṛttvaṃ sa **snigdhaḥ** | tasmin na kuṭilavṛttir [M: kulaśrutivṛttir], anyasmimś tu kāryāpekṣayā kuṭilavṛttir api syāt | **brāhmaṇeṣu kṣamānvitaḥ** niyacchann api daṇḍena brāhmaṇān akāryakāriṇaḥ kṣamāpūrvam niyacchen na tu krodhena sahasaiva ca || 7.32 ||

evaṃvṛttasya nṛpateḥ śiloṇchenāpi jīvataḥ |

vistīryate yaśo loke tailabindur ivāmbhasi || 7.33 ||

M D: **evaṃvṛttasya** rājño 'ntareṇāpi kośaṃ kevalenaiva samyagdaṇḍapraṇayanena **vistīryate** rājayaśaḥ, yena śaknoti pararāṣṭrāṇy apy ātmīkartuṃ [M: pararāṣṭrātmīkartuṃ] paripālayituṃ ca || 7.33 ||

atas tu viparītasya nṛpater ajitātmanaḥ |

saṃkṣipyate yaśo loke ghṛtabindur ivāmbhasi || 7.34 ||

M D: **ato** [M om ato] **viparītasya** rāṣṭram [M: svarāṣṭram] api saṃkucati [M: saṃkucita] nirguṇatvāt, kuto 'nyad bhaviṣyati [M: nāguṇatvāt kṛtonyatāviṣyati] | saiśā daṇḍapraṇayanastutiḥ samāptā || 7.34 ||

M D: *kasmāt punar etad evam | yasmād* [M: *om evam yasmād*] *evamguṇa eva:*

sve sve dharme nivīṣṭānām sarveṣām anupūrvaśaḥ |

varṇānām āśramāṇām ca rājā sṛṣṭo 'bhirakṣitā || 7.35 ||

M D: [upanyāsārtham] [M: nānevaṃguṇam] uttaravivakṣārtham cedam uktam api sad [M: tad;
sad of D may be typo] ucyate || 7.35 ||

tena yad yat sabhṛtyena kartavyam rakṣatā prajāḥ |

tat tad vo 'haṃ pravakṣyāmi yathāvad anupūrvaśaḥ || 7.36 ||

M D: śrotṛṇām [ava]dhānārthaḥ [M: cittapraṇayanārthaḥ] ślokaḥ || 7.36 ||

brāhmaṇān paryupāsita prātar utthāya pārthivaḥ |

traividyaṇṛddhān viduṣas tiṣṭhet teṣāṃ ca śāsane || 7.37 ||

M D: trayo 'vayavā asyeti trayī | tasyām granthārthayor [M: tasyā yogagranthārthayo] ṇṛddhās te
traividyaṇṛddhāḥ, tān | atha vā traividyaḍhyāyinas traividyaṇṛddhās ca vayasthaprajñayā [M:
vayasā prajñayā] ca traividyaṇṛddhā, ye ānvīkṣikyām daṇḍanītyām ca svabhivinītās [M: ca
vinītās] te vidvāṃsaḥ tān **viduṣaḥ** [M: *om* viduṣaḥ] **prātar utthāyopāsītān**anyacittaḥ [M:

-pāsītātānyacittā] | yac ca te brūyus tac cāviśaṅkitam kuryān na hi te kiṃcid ahitam rājño
vakṣyanti paramadhārmikatvāt || 7.37 ||

vṛddhāṃś ca nityaṃ seveta viprān vedavidhaḥ śucīn |
vṛddhasevī hi satataṃ rakṣobhir api pūjyate || 7.38 ||

M D: imān aparān vidyāvṛddhān brāhmaṇān dharmāyaiva kevalāya seveta | yena **vṛddhasevī** na
kevalaṃ dharmeṇa yujyate [M: pūjyate], loke 'pi ca viśvasanīyatamo bhavati | ataś [M: yataś] ca
rakṣobhir api pūjyate ity ucyate || 7.38 ||

tebhyo 'dhigacched vinayaṃ vinītātmāpi nityaśaḥ |
vinītātmā hi nṛpatir na vinaśyati karhicit || 7.39 ||

M D: vinayo hi dvividhaḥ: svābhāvikah ādheyaś ca | śuśrūṣādiguṇayuktaṃ [M: -yuktaś] ca vidyā
vinayati [M: vinathāti] | ato yady api svabhāvato vinītātmā bhavet [M: bhāve], tathāpy abhyāsenā
pāṭavaṃ [M: pāṭalaṃ] janayet | kasmāt [M: tasmāt] | punar iyān [M: iyā] vinayādhāne yatna
āsthīyate || 7.39 ||

M D: *yena:*

bahavo 'vinayān naṣṭā rājānaḥ superigrahāḥ [M: sapari-] |

vanasthās caiva rājyāni vinayāt pratipedire || 7.40 ||

M D: ubhayatopadeśo hi vinayādhānādarārthaḥ [M: ubhayathopadeśo hi vinayathonādarārthaḥ] ||

7.40 ||

M D: *tān idānīm darśayati:*

veno vinaṣṭo 'vinayān nahuṣās caiva parthivaḥ |

sudāḥ [M: vasudonaṃ] paijavanaś caiva sumukho nimir eva ca || 7.41

||

pṛthus tu vinayād rājyaṃ prāptavān manur eva ca |

kuberaś ca dhanaiśvaryaṃ brāhmaṇyaṃ caiva gādhijaḥ || 7.42 ||

M D: tribhiḥ ślokaḥ vinayasya pratyakṣaphalatāṃ venādidṛṣṭāntair darśayati

vinayādhānaprarocanāya [M: -rocanā ca] || 7.42 ||

evaṃ ca saty āhitavinayo [M: ābhihitavinayo] *rājā:*

traividyebyas trayīm vidyāṃ daṇḍanītiṃ ca śāsvatīm |

ānvīkṣikīm cātmavidyāṃ vārtāraṃbhāṃś ca lokataḥ || 7.43 ||

M D: adhigacched iti vartate | **traividyebhyo** vedādhigamasyoktatvād brahmacāryavasthāyām
eva tadarthādhigamārtho 'yaṃ [M: yaḥ] punar ārambhaḥ [M: ārambha] sāmārthyād veditavyaḥ |
anadhigatādhigamārtho vā vrataśnātakapakṣe daṇḍanītyupadidikṣayā vā punar asyopadeśo
drṣṭāntārthavādārthaḥ | evaṃ daṇḍanītividbhyo **daṇḍanītim** adhigacchet | **śāśvatīm** iti stutiparam
etat | daṇḍanīter vedavad [D *adda* ānantaṃ nāsti; *not in* M] | yady api ca daṇḍanītyāśrayaṃ
sarvaṃ śakyate lokato grahītum, drṣṭopāyasādhyatvāt tasya, tathāpy abuddhā [M: abudhā] na
pratipadyeran, buddhāś [M: budhāś] ca daṇḍapātane aniyamena varteran | lobhān [M: lokāt]
parityajyādrṣṭam [M: -duṣṭam] asyāṅkanam asya [M: *add* na] vivāsanam | iyāṃś ca punar ayam
asya daṇḍa itīṣyate ca niyamo [M: *om* ca niyamo], drṣṭaprayojanatvān niyamasmr̥teḥ | ato rājñā
daṇḍanītir avaśyam adhyetavyā | **ānvīkṣikīm cātmaavidāṃ** tadvidbhyaḥ | evaṃ ca saty ayaṃ
tayāhitatattvavijñāno 'bhyudayopanipātāpakramakāleṣu [M: ayaṃ
yobhitattvavijñānovyasanābhyudayo-] harṣaviṣādavikāropaśamaprayojanam
adhyātmaprasaṃkhyānam avāpya na rājyatantraṃ parihāpayiṣyati |
prajñāvākyakriyāvaiśāradyaṃ cāsyā jāyate, ānvīkṣikyadhigame tac cāsyāgamike [M: -game
tasyādhigamike] vidhau sāmantadūtasamvādādiṣu [M: saṃpādādiṣu] saprayojanaṃ bhavati |
vārtāraṃbhāṃś ca kośopacayaheṭūn **lokato 'dhigacched** iti vartate || 7.43 ||

M D: *āhitavidyāvinayaś cāyaṃ rājā prayatnataḥ,*

indriyāṇāṃ jaye yogaṃ samātiṣṭhed divānīśam |

jitendriyas tu śaknoti vaśe sthāpayituṃ prajāḥ || 7.44 ||

M D: śrotrādīnāṃ śabdādiṣu yathāśāstraṃ pravṛttir indriyajayaḥ | sa ca varṇadharmeśūkto [M: savarṇadharmeśūkto] [D *add* mukhyo vinaya iti punar ihopadiṣṭaḥ] [M *add* rājāṃ punar ihopadiśyate] || 7.44 ||

M D: *kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ jitendriyaḥ* |

daśa kāmasamuttāni tathāṣṭau krodhajāni ca |

vyasanāni durantāni prayatnena vivarjayet || 7.45 ||

M D: kāmakrodhasamutthayor [D *add* duḥkhayor upanyāsas] [M: *add* vyasanavaśayoḥ] tyāgārthaḥ [M: parityāgārthaḥ], kāmakrodhparityāgena [M: -tyāge] | tattyāgaś cendriyajayenety [M: sendriya-] uktam | balābalam adhunā vyasanavargasyocyate [M *om* vyasana-, *and* vargadvayasyocyate], ādarārtham | *kathaṃ nāmāyaṃ gurutaraṃ vyasanavargam ādareṇa jahyāt* || 7.45 ||

kāmajeṣu prasaktas tu vyasaneṣu mahīpatiḥ |

viyujoyate 'rthadharmābhyāṃ krodhajeṣv ātmanaiva tu || 7.46 ||

M D: anayos tu vargayoḥ **kāmajeṣu prasaktaḥ** pānadyūtagītanṛttavāditrādiṣu [M: -nṛttagīta-]
arthadharmābhyām viyuḥjate, yenārthadharmābhyām [M: nārtha-] aviroduena naiṣā [M: vaiṣā]
pravṛttiḥ sambhavati | **krodhajeṣa** tu paiśunasāhasādu vartamāno dveṣyabhāvam [M:
dveṣyatām] upagato niyatam ucchidyate [M: udyate] || 7.46 ||

mṛgayākṣo divāsvapnaḥ parivādaḥ striyo madaḥ |

tauryatriko vṛthāṭyā ca kāmajo daśako gaṇaḥ || 7.47 ||

M D: **kāmaja** iti kāmād icchāto [M: icchato] jāto [M: jāyata iti] viśiṣṭakāmārtho vā | sa ca yaḥ
[M: na cāyaṃ] sukhopabhogārtho jāyate | pūrvānubhūta viṣayānucintanasukhād vā kāmāparāṇām
jāyate | yenātaḥ kāmaja ity ucyate **daśako gaṇaḥ** | kāmajavyasanavargasvarūpanirdeśo [M:
-vargarūpa-] mṛgayādiḥ [M: mṛgārthāḥ (?)] | yānaṃ **mṛgayā** | **divāsvapnaḥ** karmānuṣṭhānakāle
[M: -kāla] karmasv avyāpāraḥ | **parivādas** tv amātyādīnām kriyamāṇaḥ svatantravirodhī [M:
-virodhi] sampadyeta [M: -padyate], sarvo hi prṣṭhamāṃsabhaḥ kriyamāṇe rājakāryeṣu na
samyag vartate, praśītilamānatayā [M: -śītilābhimānatayā] | aparivādyānām [M: vācyaṇām] ca
parivāde prasiddho dharmavirodhaḥ [M: dharmāvirodhaḥ] | **striyo mada** ity etad dvayaṃ
pratītam | **tauryatriko** nṛttagītavāditrāṇi M: *om* gīta | **vṛthāṭyā** aprayojanam aṭanam |
dharmārthasukharahitam īṣatprayojanam vā | evaṃ ca sati sarvam etad rājño 'rthavirodhena [M:
-virodhe yena] vartate | ato 'sya kāmajavyasanavargasya [M: karmavraja-]
parihartavyatayopadeśo yuktataḥ || 7.47 ||

paśsunam [M paśsunyam] sāhasam droha īrṣyāsūyārthadūṣaṇam |

vāgdaṇḍajam [M pāṣaṇḍajam] ca pārūṣyam krodhajo 'pi gaṇo 'ṣṭakaḥ || 7.48

||

M D: **paśsunam** heḍakatvam [M: naiḷakatvam] tac [M *om* tac] ca krodhāt kriyate | evaṁ
sāhasam ca | tac ca sādhor nīce [M: nīca] karmaṇi niyogaḥ [M: viniyogaḥ], karmoparodho vā
niṣkāraṇam | **droha** upāṁśuvadhaḥ, tantroparodho vā [M *om* vā] jīvata eva | **īrṣyā**
viṣayasādhāraṇatvavyāvṛtticchā [M: doṣā[t]asādhāraṇatvavyāvṛtir vā] | **asūyā**
paraguṇopaghātārthā vākpravṛttiś ceṣṭā vā, jihvikādharaṇavikṣepahastābhinayaḥ [M:
jihve(ā?)dharavikṣepāvaha(h) san bhinnayārair] | **arthadūṣaṇam** adānam apaharaṇam vā |
vāgdaṇḍajapārūṣyam [M: vāgdaṇḍajam (missing something) pārūṣyam] prasiddhārtham | evaṁ
krodhajo 'pi gaṇo 'ṣṭakaḥ || 7.48 ||

dvayor apy etayor mūlam yaṁ sarve kavayo viduḥ |

taṁ yatnena jayel lobham tajjau hy etau gaṇāv ubhau || 7.49 ||

M D: stryādiṣu [M: steyādiṣu] lubdhaḥ kāmajaṁ gaṇam sevate | pratihatasya ca tatra krodha iti
[M *om* iti] | sa evaṁ ayaṁ **lobhaḥ** kāmakrodhayoḥ vyasanavargayoḥ mūlam ucyate |
upadeśaprayojanaṁ tu tattyāge vyasanavargadvayābhāvaḥ pradarśito yathā syāt kāraṇābhāvāt |
atha vānyāyena paradravyādānaṁ lobhāt kriyate, mṛgayāyāṁ ca vartamānaḥ svatantrāvasādād
avaśyam [M *add* eva] anyāyena paradravyāny ādatte | yaś ca mṛgayāparityāge vartate, avaśyam

asau svatantrasiddhyartham [M: svatantrākriyeti siddhyartham] kośopacayahetvanuṣṭhāne yateta
[M: *confuses* nteti], tatra ca [M *om* ca] vyāpṛtasya mṛgayāyām apravṛttiḥ | evaṃ divāsvapnādiṣu
api vyākhyeyam | akṣeṣu tu prasiddaiva lobhāt pravṛttiḥ | evaṃ krodhajeṣv api paiśunādiṣu
vartamāno lubdha evāntam gacchati | kevalena tu krodhena pravartamānaḥ svalpake vā vināśe
'vatiṣṭhate, upaśamam vā gacchati | vyasanavargadvayāsevinaḥ [M: -sevane] kāryasāmānyād vā
[M: kāryasamayāc ca]] lobhasya dvayor apy etayor vyasanavargayor mūlam lobha ucyate |
yathāśrutārthāsaṃbhavād itaratra ca sāmārthyāt so 'yam atra nindātiśayaḥ [M: seyam asya
ninditātiśayaṃ], parityāgādarārtho [M: -ārthe] rājyatantrasiddhaya iti || 7.49 ||

pānam akṣaṇ striyaś caiva mṛgayā ca yathākramam |

etat kaṣṭataram vidyāc catuṣkaṃ kāmaje gaṇe || 7.50 ||

M D: divāsvapnādibhyo 'yam [M: yā] catuṣko kaṣṭatara [M: catuṣko gaṇo bahudoṣa] iti
prasiddham itīdam [M: prasiddhyā] vyākhyeyam || 7.50 ||

daṇḍasya pātanaṃ caiva vākpāruṣyārthadūṣaṇe |

krodhaje 'pi gaṇe vidyāt kaṣṭam etat trikaṃ sadā || 7.51 ||

M D: ayam api triko gaṇaḥ [M: trikoṇagaṇaḥ] paiśu[nādibhyaḥ pāpīyān iti supratītam] [M:
pāpayonir iti prasiddhaḥ] || 7.51 ||

saptakasyāśya vargasya sarvatraivānuṣaṅgiṇaḥ |

pūrvam pūrvam gurutaram vidyād vyasanam ātmavān || 7.52 ||

M D: pānadyūtayoḥ pānam garīyaḥ [M: pānam atīsete] | tatra hi saṃjñāpraṇāśaḥ,
anunmattasyonmattatvam [M: kāupīnaprakāśanam] apretasya pretatvam [D kaupīnadarśanam]
śrutaprajñāprahāṇam mitrahāniḥ [M: mitrās] sadbhir viyogaḥ, asadbhiś ca prayogaḥ [M om
asadbhiś ca prayogaḥ], gītādiṣu cārthagheṣu prasaṅgaḥ, rahasyamantraprakāśam [M:
-prakāśanam] madavegeneti pānadoṣāḥ | dyūte [D tu] jitam evākṣaviduṣā anakṣajñasyāpi
pākṣikaḥ parājayaḥ | dyūtastrīvyasanayoś ca dyūtam garīyaḥ | yena tad eva jidadravyam tasyāpy
[D āmiṣam] [M: tasyāmiṣo] bhavati, tathā tannimitto vairānubandhaḥ | jayaḥ sādharmaṇaḥ kevalaḥ
parājayo [M: kevale jayaḥ] 'nubhaktanāśaḥ | mūtrapurīṣavegadharmaṇāc ca śārīratantraśaithilyam
vyādhinidānam āsevanena kṣudrādibhiś [M: kṣudhādibhiś] ca pīḍatīśayena [M: -tīśaye] | mātary
api ca [M: om ca] mṛtāyām dīvyaty eva kitavaḥ, kṛcchreṣu ca pṛcchyamānaḥ suhradbhir api
kupyatīti dyūtadoṣāḥ | strīvyasane tv apatyotpattiḥ, pratikarmabhojanabhūyiṣṭham anusavanam
[M: anupavanam] dharmārthaparigrahaḥ | śakyā ca strī rājahite [M: saktāś ca strījanahite]
niyoktum apavāhayitum vā | strīmṛgayāvyasanayoḥ strīvyasanam garīyaḥ | adarśanam kāryāṇām,
strīvyasanāsaṅgeṣu [M: -saṅgeca] rājakāryeṣu nirvedaḥ | kālātīpātanam | dharmalopaḥ |
pānadoṣānubandhaḥ | arthagheṣu ca nṛttādiṣu prasaṅga [M om prasaṅga] iti | mṛgayāyām tu
vyāyāmaḥ pittaśleṣamedhaḥsvedādināśaḥ [M: pittaśleṣmavadhaḥ svedavināśaḥ] | cale [M: care]
sthire ca kāye lakṣaparicayaḥ [M om lakṣa] | praharaṇavaiśāradyopajananam
grāmyajanaparicayaś [M: prahāravaiśāradyopajananenāsamaparijayaś] ceti | evam kāmajasya

catuṣkasya svavarge pūrvam pūrvam pāpīyaḥ | tatas teṣāṃ pūrvam pūrvam [M om pāpīyaḥ | tatas
teṣāṃ pūrvam pūrvam] yatnataḥ pariharet | krodhajasya tu trikasya daṇḍapātana vākpāruṣyayor
[M: om vāk *but other letters] daṇḍapātanaṃ garīyaḥ | daṇḍapātane hi śārīravinaśād aśakyam
pratisandhānam, vākpāruṣye tv amarśajaḥ krodhāgniḥ [M: krodho na] śakyate
dānamānāmbhobhiḥ [M: -mānādibhiḥ] śamayitum | vākpāruṣyārthadūṣaṇayor vākpāruṣyam
garīyaḥ | tejasvino hi paruṣavacanasya [-vacanasya D's conjecture; D M: -vacanaṃ]
cittasaṃkṣobhe [M: -kṣobho] bheṣajaṃ nāsādayanti [D conj.; M D: nāsādyate] | tathā ca
pravādaḥ:

sthiraṃ svādhim [M: sāśmam; D: svādhyam] itaṃ gādham bhittvāsthi [D
strī]saṃpraveśitaṃ [M: bhitvāsupraveśitaṃ] |
niḥśalyam [M: nigamyam] aṅgān [M: aṅgāt] kṛntanti na vāco hṛdayād api [M iva]
||

saṃrohati śarair viddham vanaṃ paraśunā hatam |
*[M saṃrohati vanaṃ siddham dagdham paraśunā hatam]
vācā duruktaṃ bībhatsaṃ na rohati parikṣataṃ [M na saṃrohati vā kṣataṃ] ||
[**verses also in Medhātithi on MDh 7.52: [sthiraṃ sādhasitaṃ kāṇḍam bhittvā](#)
[vāsthipraveśitaṃ | viśalyam aṅgaṃ kurvanti na vāco hṛdayād api || rohate sāyakair viddham](#)
[vanaṃ paraśunā hatam | vācā duruktaṃ bībhatsan na saṃrohati vākkṣataṃ ||](#)]

bhāgyāyattatvād arthasya ca tejasvino 'rthadūṣaṇaṃ na gaṇayanti | evam evāsyāpi krodhajasya
[M: krodhasyāpi] trikasya pūrvam pūrvam garīya iti vyākhyātam || 7.52 ||

vyasanasya ca mṛtyoś ca vyasanam kaṣṭam ucyate |

vyasany adho hi vrajati svaryāty avyasanī mṛtaḥ || 7.53 ||

M D: vyasananindeyam sāmānyatas tatparihārārtham | yady api mṛtyuvyasane sarvahare [M: samhare], tathāpy ayam anayor viśeṣaḥ: mṛtyur asminn eva loke [M: asmin loke] sarvaharaḥ, vyasanam punar ubhayor api lokayor iti | atha vā yathāśruta [M: yuta] evāsyā ślokaśyārtho vacanīyaḥ | evam ca bruvatā [M: bruvatām] kāmakrodhajānām puruṣadharmānām vyasanībhūtānām pratiśedha ukto bhavati, na tv īśad āsevanena | yenābhyasyāmānā hy ete [M: -mānāvīti] vyasanībhūtā dharmārthaprāṇaharā bhavanti rājyatantraśaithilyan | api [M: -śaithilyena cāpi] cātyantāsevanam apy [M *om* apy] uktam, rājña śakyam [D rājña śakyam; M: rājñaḥ śakyam] ceti | yato [M *om* yato] vyasanākhyānām eṣām pratiśedhaḥ | evam avyasanasya rājño guṇavatsahāyasampadartham amātyalakṣaṇam idam adhunocyate || 7.53 ||

maulāñ chāstravidah śūrāṃl labdhalakṣān kulodgatān |

sacivān sapta vāṣṭau [M cāṣṭau] vā prakurvīta parīkṣitān || 7.54 ||

M D: [mūlam] anvayam, [M *om* anvayam] anvayāgatā [M: anayāgata] jānapadās ca **maulāḥ** | **śāstravid**grahaṇena tu sarve 'mātyaguṇā gṛhyante, sāmārthyāt | tad yathā prājñaḥ [svavagrahaḥ] [M D: suvigrahaḥ [D -āḥ] dhārayiṣṇur dakṣo vāgmī pragalbhaḥ pratipattimān [utsāhaprabhāvayuktaḥ] [M D: utsāhaprabhāvaguṇayuktaḥ] kleśasahaḥ śucir maitraḥ śīlabalāryoga[sattva]yuktaḥ [M *has* sattva] stambhacāpalahīnas [saṃpriyo: *om in* M D]

vairā[ṇām akartety amātyasampat [M *om* amātyasampat] | **śūraśabdena** [M *add* ca] rājakā]ryeṣu
śārīrakalatrāpatyadhanādīṣv api nirapekṣo gamyate | atha vā prasiddhyapekṣa evāsyārthaḥ [M:
evāsārthaḥ] | **labdhalakṣa**grahaṇena ca paridrṣṭābhyastatatkārmā grhyate | [kulodgatā hi
sāmānyato 'kā]ryeṣu na pravartante | **sacivaśabdaḥ** sahāyaparyāyaḥ | **saptāṣṭa**grahaṇam
niyamārtham | yenālpānām ekacittatādoṣaḥ, [M: *om* labdhalakṣa- ... yenālpānām; *then has*
tādoṣaḥ] bahūnām mantrabhedāḥ pakṣavi[bhāgat (?) [M: pakṣavibhāgaś ca] | **suparīkṣitān** iti
[M: -rīkṣitā *and om* iti] dharmārthakāmabhayopadhābhiḥ [M: dharmakāmabhayopādhibhiḥ] |
seyam parī]kṣocyate | purohitaḥ svalpe kārye rājñā vyājenākṣipto 'mrṣyamāṇaḥ saśapatham [M:
śapathena] ekaikam amātyam upajapet | "adhārmiko 'yam rā[jā] | [M *add* tasmāt] sādhu
dhārmikam ekaṁ kulīnam [M: etatkulīnam ekaṁ] avaruddham ekapragrahaṁ [M: ekaṁ
pragrahā] sāmantam ātavikaṁ vā [M *om* vā] pratipādayāmaḥ | anyabhyaś ca mantribhya etad
rocate | bhavatas tu katham" iti | pratyākhyāne dharmopadhāśuddhaḥ | senāpatir
asatpratigraheṇāvākṣipto [M: asatpragrahaṇorapakṣipto] rājñā sarvapratyakṣam
bahunārthasaṁpradānenāptapuruṣair [M: -pradānerāpta-] ekaikam amātyam upajaped
rājavināśāya | "etac [M: tac] ca sarvamantribhyo rocate, atha katham bhavataḥ" iti | pratyākhyāne
'rthopadhāśuddhaḥ | parivrājikāntaḥpure labdhaviśvāsā ekaikam amātyam upajaped "rājamahiṣī
bhavantaṁ kāmāyate tatkr̥tasamāgamopāyā [M: *om* tat-] ca" [iti pratyākhyāna (?) [M: -khyāne]
kāmapadhāśuddhaḥ | rājaprayuktā eva [M *om* eva] kecit puruṣāḥ pravādam [M: pramādam]
āviṣkuryuḥ, "kr̥tasamayair amātyāi rājā hanyate" iti | upalabdhapravāda] [M:
upalabdhapravādeṣu cāmātyeṣu purohitasya] āptapuruṣaḥ kaścīd amātyeṣu mantraṁ avaśrāvayed
"imaṁ pravādam upaśrutya bhavatām nigrāho rājñānvadhṛtaḥ " iti [M: rājñānvadhṛteti] | teṣāṁ eva

cānyatamaḥ kṛtasamvitkaḥ pratyekaḥ tān rājāmātyeṣṭsāhayet | tatra ye pratyācakṣate te
bhayopadhāśuddhāḥ |

atha vā **maulāṃs** tāvat kuryād arthasamāhartṛṇ samnidhātṛṇ arthavyavahāriṇaḥ [M:
-hārikāṃś] | **śāstravidāḥ** kuryāt prajñāsacivān [M: prājñā sacivāṃś chū-] | **śūrāṃs** tu
daṇḍātiśayavyavahāriṇaḥ kuryāt | sarvāṃś caitān [M: caitāṃl] **labdhalakṣān**
drṣṭaśaucānurāgasāmarthyān ity arthaḥ | **kulodgatān** iti caitat sarveṣāṃ pūrvaviśeṣaṇam [M:
pūrvavad viśeṣaṇam] | **sacivān sapta vāṣṭau veti** yathāsaṃbhavaṃ rājakāryeṣu prasamīkṣya [M:
om prasamīkṣya] kuryāt | **suparīkṣitān** iti caitat sarvāmātyaviśeṣaṇam [M: sarvam
amātyaviśeṣaṇam] | katham | praṇidhibhiḥ sarvopadhāśuddhān ity arthaḥ | iyaṃ parīkṣā
rājaviśayād [M: -viśayā] anyatra, na tu [M: tu na] pūrvavat | itarathā hy etad eva śuddhibhede
[M: buddhipūrvabhede] hetuḥ syāt | amātyānāṃ [M: amātyādīnāṃ] vyutpattāv [M add
amātyaparigrahaprayojanam adhunācaṣṭe, kasya punar hetor amī] amātyā nānākarmaprayojanā
rājñā parigrhyante [M: -yanta iti] || 7.54 ||

M D: *yasmāt*,

api yat sukaraṃ karma tad apy ekena duṣkaram |

viśeṣato 'sahāyena kim u rājyaṃ mahodayam || 7.55 ||

M D: evaṃ ca sati mantriṇāṃ avidhānād anyatraita [M: anyatraika] eva yathāsaṃbhavaṃ rājño
mantriṇaḥ syuḥ | tathā ca kṛtvoktam eveti [M: tathāpa nṛpottame ceti] || 7.55

M D: *tatra ye teṣāṃ mantrisaivaḥ*, [M: ceteṣāṃ mate sacivāḥ]

taiḥ sārḍhaṃ cintayen nityaṃ sāmānyaṃ saṃdhivigrahaṃ |
sthānaṃ samudayaṃ guptiṃ labdhapraśamanāni ca || 7.56 ||

M D: taiḥ saha saṃdhivigrahāḍau ṣaḍguṇye sāmānyaṃ guṇadoṣabalābalaṃ vicārayet | sa [M *om* sa] nātirahasyaṃ | yat tv idaṃ kartavyāvadhāraṇaṃ paramarahasyaṃ tat svacittenaiva vyavasyet |
evam asya rājñāḥ paraprāṇeyatā na bhavati [M: nāvīrbhavati] | kiṃ cānyaṃ **sthānaṃ tais**
sārḍhaṃ cintayed iti vartate | tat punaś caturvidham: daṇḍakośapurarāṣṭrāṇi [M: -rāṣṭrāṇīti] |
tatra daṇḍo hastyaśvarathapadātayaḥ | teṣāṃ pratikarmaṇaḥ parakṣaṇādi cintyaṃ | tathā kośasya
hemarūpyabāhulyaṃ āyavyayarakṣaṇāni ca cintyāni | tathā rāṣṭrasya deśaprayāyasya svājīva [M:
svājīvyā] [ātmasaṃdhāraṇaḥ parasaṃdhāraṇo] [M D: ātmasādhāraṇaḥ parasyāsādhāraṇo], āpadi
[M *om* āpadi] [svārakṣyaḥ] [M D: na ca durārakṣaḥ], paśavyaḥ śatrudveṣi sītāprāyo
guptagocaraḥ, paśumān adevamātrkaḥ [M: dṛśyamānadevadātrkaḥ] , āpadi ca daṇḍakarasaha [M:
daṇḍarahitasahakara] ity evamādi [M: ityādi] cintyaṃ | purasya vakṣyati: tat syād
āyudhasaṃpanna ity evamādi [M: tasyādāyaṃdhasaṃpannam ityādi] |

atha vā **sthānaṃ** svadeśād apracyavanam | evaṃ samudayāś cintyāḥ | te ca kṛṣir [vrajo]
gulmasthanam [M: kṛṣiprajāguptisthānam] vaṇikpathaḥ śulkadaṇḍa ity evamādayaḥ | **guptiṃ**
svarāṣṭragatāṃ vakṣyati | **labdhapraśamanāni** devatāśramavidvyāvatāṃ [M: devāśramapūjanaṃ
vidyāvatāṃ] dhārmikāṇāṃ ca [M *om* ca] śūrāṇāṃ ca [dānamānatyāgāyogaḥ] [M:

dānamānābhyāṃ yogaḥ; D: dānamānābhāyogaḥ] | ucitānāṃ cābhyānujñānam |
sarvabandhanamokṣaḥ | anugraho dīnānāthavyādhitānām | utsavānāṃ cāpūrvāṇāṃ prava[r]tanam,
pravṛttānām anuvṛttiḥ | yac ca kośa]daṇḍopaghātakam adhārmikam vā cāritram tad apanīya
dharmavyavahāram sthāpayet | āha ca: [M: *omits* anugraho dīnānātha- ... āha ca] "cāritram
[akṛtam dharmyam kṛtam cānyaiḥ pravartayet | pravartayen na cādharmyam kṛtam cānyair
nivartayet" iti | evaṃ] [M: has this entire verse] sthānādīni cintyāni || 7.56 ||

teṣāṃ svam svam abhiprāyam upalabhya pṛthak pṛthak |
smastānāṃ ca kāryeṣu vidadhyād dhitam ātmanaḥ || 7.57 ||

M D: parataḥ prajñām upāditsamānas tām mantri[ṇa ekaikaśaḥ (M: -kaśaś ca) pṛcchet] samastāṃś
ca | yatkāraṇam kaścid dhi puruṣaḥ pariśady apratibhānavān bhavati, rahasi ca [M *om* ca]
pragalbhaḥ pariśadi ca ghaṭṭitaprajño [M: pariśadi ca kaścit aghaṭṭitaprajño] bhavati | yatas tām
apakṣyobhayathā pṛcchet | [M *add* tataś ca] te yad uktavantas tad vyavasyet,
tadanyatamopadiṣṭam yāvad [M: -diṣṭam vā yad] apratyanīkam [M *add* ca] nirdoṣam ca || 7.57 ||

sarveṣāṃ tu viśiṣṭena brāhmaṇena vipaścitā |
mantrayeta paraṃ mantraṃ rājā śāṅguṇyasamṃyutam [?] || 7.58 ||

M D: adhikataraprajño [M: -pratyajñā] hi [M: pi] brāhmaṇo dhārmikatvāc ca nirdoṣatayā [M *add*
ca] viśvasanīyaḥ [M *om* viśvasanīyaḥ] || 7.58 ||

evam ca sati, [M omits this]

nityaṃ tasmin samāśvastaḥ sarvakāryāṇi nikṣipet |

tena sārdhaṃ viniścitya tataḥ karma samācaret || 7.59 ||

anyān api prakurvīta śucīn prājñān avasthitān |

samyag arthasamāhartṛn amātyān suparīkṣitān || 7.60 ||

M D: mantriguṇayuktān etān api kuryāt sarvopadhābhidrṣṭatayā ca [M: -padhābhir

drṣṭkramukatayā, *om* ca] **suparīkṣitān | arthasamāhartṛn** saṃnidhātṛn [saptāṣṭau] vā [D: thayā;

M: atha vā] saṃkhyāniyamāpavādo 'yaṃ rājasahāyānām [M: -sabhāyām] ucyate || 7.60 ||

nivartetāsyā yāvadbhir itikartavyatā nṛbhiḥ |

tāvato 'tandritān dakṣān prakurvīta vicakṣaṇān || 7.61 ||

M D: kāryaparimāṇenaiṣāṃ [M: -parimāṇe teṣāṃ] rājñāḥ sacivānāṃ saṃgrahaḥ syāt |

yatkāraṇaṃ kāryasamāveśād anyenopayogena [M: saṃgrasyādyam kāraṇaṃ kāryasamādeśād

anyāvācayogena] hi kaścīd viśādaṃ gacchet, samartho 'pi ca pramādyati [M: pramādvāpti-

pramādād vāpi?] || 7.61 ||

teṣām arthe niyuñjīta śūrān dakṣān kulodgatān |

śucīn ākarakarmānte bhīrūn antarniveśane || 7.62 ||

M D: **teṣām arthe** śucayo[M: arthe tu ca yaḥ] 'rthasyāvyayayoḥ sthāpyāḥ [M: -vyayo
yayyosthapyām - ?vyayayos tābhyām] | dṛṣṭakarmatayāviśādināḥ **śūrā** balādhyakṣā bhīravas tu
bhojanādaḥ niyoktavyāḥ | sarve caite **dakṣāḥ** karyāḥ, te hi [M: te 'pi] dvandvopanipātān [M:
pātanam] aparigaṇayyotthānaśīlatayā svāmināḥ kāryakālaḥ [M: svāmināḥ kāryekālaḥ]
nātipātayanti || 7.62 ||

dūtaṃ caiva prakurvīta sarvaśāstraviśāradam |

īṅgitākāraceṣṭajñāṃ śuciṃ dakṣaṃ kulodgatam || 7.63 ||

M D: **dūto** 'mātyaguṇasaṃpadupetaḥ [M om -guṇa-] kāryaḥ, **sarvaśāstraviśāradopadeśāt** | imāś
ceṅgitākāraceṣṭā [M: -śāradatvopadeśādīnāṃ seṅgitākāra-] dūtenāvaśyaṃ veditavyāḥ |
paraviṣaye rājñāḥ | tatra saṃdhitsata [M: tatra tatsandhita] imānīṅgitāni dūtasyādareṇa
saṃparigrahaḥ, viśvasanam [M om viśvasanam], muhuḥ [M: mṛdus] saṃpūjanam, tadvākyasya
cānasūyābhinandanam [M: tadvākyasyānasūyābhinandane | etāny eva viparyastāni vijighṛkṣataḥ
[M: etāny eva vicāryāṇi tāny api jighṛkṣate] | **ākāraḥ** khalu śārīragataḥ, [M: ākāraḥ
mūlaśārīragataḥ] mlānamukhatā varṇaviparyayaḥ | tūṣṇīmabhāvo dīrghoṣṇaniśvāsādih
śārīravikāro [M: dīrghaniśvāsādiśārīravikāro] dainyaṃ sūcayati | prasannamukhatā
vākyavaiśāradyaṃ [M om vākya] śārīrasaṃskāra ity evamādi [M: -ādivikāro] harṣaṃ sūcayati |

ceṣṭāsu [M: ceṣṭā tu] karmasv anabhyutthānaṃ dainyam āviṣkaroti kāryavyāpadviśādānugatam,
abhyutthānaṃ punar harṣaṃ viparyaye [M: -ryayaṇa] | **śucitvam** asya dūtasya [M *om* dūtasya]
strīgate 'rthagate [ca] | sa ca [M *om* [ca] sa ca] viśeṣeṇopadiśyate | strīsaṃbandhe mantrabhedah
paribhavaś cārthagrahaṇe [M: haṇa] kāryahāniḥ | **kulodgataprayojanam** uktam || 7.63 ||

M D: *kasya punar hetor ādareṇa dūtalakṣaṇam idaṃ kathyate, yasmāt* |

anuraktaḥ śucir dakṣaḥ smṛtimān deśakālavit |

vapuṣmān vītabhīr vāgmī dūto rājñah praśasyate || 7.64 ||

M D: **anurakto** 'hāryo bhavati | **śucir** arthe strīṣu cābhedyo bhavati | **dakṣo** deśakālau
nātikrā[mati | **smṛti**]**mān** svāmisaṃdeśam aparimuṣitasmṛtiprasaṅgena kathayati | **deśakālavit**
[M *om* anurakto ... deśakālavit] sarvatra kāryasādhakaḥ [M: kārye sādako] | **vapuṣmān**
anādhṛṣyo bhavati, priyadarśanatvāc ca [M *om* ca] grāhyavāk [M: grāhyavākyaḥ] | **vītabhīh**
svāmisaṃdeśaṃ paruṣaṃ apy avitatham ācaṣṭe | paunaḥ punyena | **vāgmī**
saṃdeśasyottaraprativacanasamartho [M *add* na] bhavati | || 7.64 ||

M D: *kimartham ayaṃ dūtalakṣaṇādaropadeśa [evaṃ kriyate* |

amātye daṇḍa āya]tto daṇḍe vainayikī kriyā |

nṛpatau kośarāṣṭre tu dūte saṃdhiviparyayau || 7.65 ||

yathā balādhikṛte hastyaśvādibalam ā[yattam . . . [M *add* tadicchayā rājakāryeṣu daṇḍasya pravṛtteḥ *and then omits the rest*] rājasamudyamena rāṣṭram a]bhiprāyeṇa vardhate, tad upekṣayā ca kṣīyate | evaṃ **dūte** saṃdhivigrahāv āyattāv iti bhūtārthasaṃbandhenaiṣā dūtastutiḥ | yataś caitad eva matam || 7.65 ||

dūta eva [hi saṃdhatte bhinatty eva ca saṃhatān |

dūtas tat kurute] karma yena bhidyeta mānavāḥ || 7.66 ||

M D: mantrasya hi [M: ca] bhedena saṃvaraṇena cedam ubhayaṃ [M: sañcaraṇena ca dūtabhayaṃ] karotīty ucyata iti [M *om* iti] || 7.66 ||

sa vidyād asya kṛtyeṣu nigūḍheṅgitaceṣṭitaiḥ |

[ākāram iṅgit]taṃ ceṣṭāṃ bhr̥tyeṣu [M kṛtyeṣu] ca rājaśatruṣu

[M: cikīrṣitam] || 7.67 ||

M [D *omits this commentary*]: **sa vidyād asya** rājño yā tasya kṛtyeṣu kāryeṣv ity arthaḥ | **nigūḍheṅgitaceṣṭitaiḥ** ātmīyair **ākāram iṅgitaceṣṭāṃ kṛtyeṣu** rājagateṣu **cikīrṣitam** ||

buddhvā ca sarvaṃ tattvena pararājacikīrṣitam |

M D: sādhasādhu vā sabhṛtyavargasya

tathā prayatnam ātiṣṭhed yathātmānaṃ na pīḍayet || 7.68 ||

M D: svāmino 'pīḍayā saṃdhivigrahādi pratipattavyaṃ dūtena | tathā rājadhānīm anujñātaḥ
praviśet | āṭavikāntapālaiḥ saha saṃdadhyāt | yuddhoparodhabhūmim avekṣeta |
durgarāṣṭrapramāṇaṃ sāraṃ copalebheta | prāṇābādhe 'pi ca śāsaṇaṃ yathoktaṃ brūyāt | pūjayā
notsiktaḥ syāt | vākyam [M: vākyasam(-stham)] aniṣṭaṃ saheta | mānaṃ [Der. pānaṃ] varjayet |
kr̥tyapkṣān upajapet [M: upajīvet] | anurāgāparāgau ca yātavayaprakṛtīnām vidyāt |
svabalaparimāṇaṃ ca nācakṣīta, kenacid ajñānavikṣepādinā vyājena | yac cānyad api
yātavayārambhasahakāri [M: apīyate 'py ārambhasahakāri] tat sarvaṃ bandhuratnāpaharaṇaṃ
cārajñānādi cānutiṣṭhet || 7.68 ||

jāṅgalaṃ sasyasaṃpannam āryaprāyaṃ anāvilam |

ramyam ānatasāmantam svājīvyam deśam āvaset || 7.69 ||

M D: **jāṅgalaṃ** nānāvidhadhānyamūlaphalapuṣpatīṇendhanahetum [M: patra *for* phala;
-ndhanasahitam] | **sasyasaṃpannam** durbhikṣarahitam | **āryaprāyaṃ** brāhmaṇabhūyiṣṭhaṃ
dharmādiparipālananimittam [M: dharmārthapari-] | **anāvilam**
śvāpadasarīṣpataskaradaṃśamaśakādibhir anākulam | **ramyam**
sarvartukusumasamṛddhapādapodyānādibhiḥ [M: -samṛddhi-; -dyānādir] | **ānatasāmantam**
prahvībhūtavinatasāmantam | **svājīvyam** prasannasalilajalāśayam [M: -sabhi(li)lāśayam]

ativīsaṃkaṭaḡṛhaprāsādamālinam | ebhiś ca jāṅgalādibhir anyaiś ca deśaguṇaiḥ saṃpannam

deśam āvaset || 7.69 ||

dhanvadurgam mahīdurgam abdurgam vārṣam eva vā |

nṛdurgam giridurgam vā samāśrityāvaset puram || 7.70 ||

M D: samantataḥ pañcayojanamātram anudakam ni(?) vṛkṣakṣupalatācchāyābahvantargatodakam

dhanvadurgam | parasyānāsādanīyam īdṛk syāt [D omits previous section] prākāreṇa veṣṭitam

viṣkambhadviguṇotsedhenaiṣṭikena [M: -ṣṭakena] śailena vā dvādaśahast[ād ūrdhvam

u]cchritena tālamūlena kapiśīrṣacitāgreṇa . . . dṛdhavapreṇa [M: dvādaśahastocchritau tālamūlau

kapiśīrṣakācitanagreṇa (cor. kapiśīrṣakāñcitam agreṇa) pariṣkṛtam **mahīdurgam** |

agādhenānāsrāvaṇīyena [M: agādhena nānāsravaṇīyena] codakena pariveṣṭitam **abdurgam** |

samantato 'rdhayojanamātram ghanamahāvṛkṣacitam [M: -janamātreṇa mahāvṛkṣacitam]

vārṣadurgam | caturaṅgabalādhiṣṭhitam pravarāyudhīyapuruṣaprāyaṃ [M: pravi(ī)rāyudhī-]

nṛdurgam | giriṣṭam durāroham ekamārgānugatam [Der. antar] nadīprasravaṇodakam

giridurgam || 7.70 ||

sarveṇa tu prayatnena giridurgam samāśrayet |

eṣāṃ hi bāhuguṇyena giridurgam viśiṣyate || 7.71 ||

M D: [M add na] **eṣāṃ** durgāṇām anādhrīyatamatvād giridurgam śreṣṭham || 7.71 ||

trīṇyādyāny āśritās tv eṣāṃ mṛgagartāśrayāpcarāḥ |

trīṇy uttarāṇi kramaśaḥ plavaṅgamanarāmarāḥ || 7.72 ||

yathā durgāśritān etān nopahiṃsanti śatravaḥ |

tathārayo na hiṃsanti nṛpaṃ durgasamāśrayam || 7.73 ||

M D: dṛṣṭānataślokāv ādarapratipattiyarthau || 7.72–73 ||

ekaḥ śataṃ yodhayati prākārastho dhanurdharaḥ |

śataṃ daśasahasrāṇi tasmād durgam vidhīyate || 7.74 ||

M D: pratyakṣaphalatvaṃ [M: pratyakṣatvaṃ] mahīdurgasya darśayati | evaṃ ca tasmin tasmin

[M: etasmin *for* evaṃ ca tasmin tasmin] durge guṇo veditavyaḥ || 7.74 ||

tat syād āyudhasaṃpannaṃ dhanadhānyena vāhanaiḥ |

brāhmaṇaiḥ śilpibhir yantrair yavasenodakena ca || 7.75 ||

M D: durgoparodhakālaprayojanavatām [M: vāk *for* kāla] pradarśanārthaḥ ślokaḥ | evaṃ ca saty

anyad api yat kālaprayojanaṃ vadhaśalyaviṣavaidyamauhūrtikādi [M *om* vadha-] tad api

grāhyam || 7.75 ||

tasya madhye suparyāptaṃ kārayed gṛhaṃ ātmanaḥ |

guptaṃ sarvartukaṃ śubhram jalavṛkṣasamanvitam || 7.76 ||

M D: ātmatantrānurūpam asambādhaṃ yathartusthānaṃ [M: -sthāna] suruṅgādiyuktaṃ ca
gṛhaṃ kārayet || 7.76 ||

tad adhyāsyodvahed bhāryāṃ savarṇāṃ lakṣaṇānvitāṃ |

kule mahati sambhūtāṃ hr̥dyāṃ rūpaḡaṇānvitāṃ || 7.77 ||

M D: rājyatantrasahāyārthaṃ mahataḥ kulād ity etatsambandhena savarṇādīnām uktānām
anuvādaḥ || 7.77 ||

purohitaṃ ca kurvīta vṛṇuyād eva cartvijah |

te 'sya gr̥hyāṇi karmāṇi kuryur vaiṭānikāni ca || 7.78 ||

M D: amātyaḡaṇair brāhmaṇaḡaṇaiś ca yuktaḥ puro[hitah s]yāt | ṛtvijas tu brāhmaṇaḡaṇayuktā
[M om -ḡaṇa-] eva || 7.78 ||

yajeta rājā kratubhir vividhair āptadakṣiṇaiḥ |

dharmārthaṃ caiva viprebhyo dadyād bhogān dhanāni ca || 7.79 ||

M D: ime adhike [M: tv adhike] yāgadāne rājño vidhīyete | nityavad evānayaṃ apy [M *om* apy]
akarāṇe pratyavāya eva || 7.79 ||

sāṃvatsarikam āptaiś ca rāṣṭrād āhārayed balim |

syāc cāmnāyaparo loke varteta pitṛvan nṛṣu || 7.80 ||

M D: yathoktebhya āyasthānebhya āmnāyaprāmānyena ṣaṣṭhāṣṭamabhāgagrahaṇādīnā **balim**
āhārayet | [karadeṣv anyeṣu ca **pitṛvat** — *om* in M] [M: **pitṛvad** iti mitre śatrau ca samah] syāt |

adhyakṣān vividhān kuryāt tatra tatra vipaścitaḥ [vicakṣaṇān] |

te 'sya sarvāṇy avekṣeran nṛṇām [dharma] kāryāṇi kurvatām ||

7.81 ||

M D: suvarṇakoṣṭhāgārapaṇyakupyāyudhatulāśulkaṇauhastyaśvarathapa[dā]ty**adhyakṣādīn** [M:
-paṇyarūṣuśulkāśulkaḥastyaśvādirathapattyadhyakṣādīn] **vividhān vipaścitaḥ** sthāpayet | sarva
ete amātyaguṇasampadyuktā [M: 'mātya-] vijñeyāḥ || 7.81 ||

āvṛttānām gurukulād viprāṇām pūjako bhavet |

nṛpāṇām akṣayo hy eṣa nidhir brāhmo vidhīyate || 7.82 ||

M D: idam api snātakebhyo niyamadānaṃ rājño **vidhīyate** | etebhyo 'pi [M *om* 'pi] hy adadataḥ
pratyavāyaḥ | tathā cōktaṃ "aditsaṃs tyāgam arhati" (MDh 10.113) [M: "tatsatyārham arhati"] iti
|| 7.82 ||

na taṃ stenā na cāmitrā haranti na ca naśyati |

tasmād rājñā nidhātavyo brāhmaṇeṣv akṣayo nidhiḥ || 7.83 ||

M D: yathā stenā āṭavikā amitrā [M: stenāṭavikāmitra] nṛpadravyāpahāriṇaḥ na tathā
brāhmaṇādibhyo hiraṇyādidadānena [M: brāhmaṇe dānena] nidheḥ kutaścid vināśa ity arthavādo
'yaṃ niyatadānastutyarthaḥ || 7.84 ||

M D: *ayaṃ cānyaḥ* |

na skandate na vyathate na ca naśyati karhicit |

variṣṭham agnihotrebhyo brāhmaṇasya mukhe hutam || 7.84 ||

M D: yathā skannā āhutir [M: stannāhutir] doṣāya pātrabhedāc ca vyathitā, avijñātadevatā ca [M:
avijñāy devatāñ ca] yathā [M *om* yathā] yathānaśyati [M: yathāhutir naśyati] | tathā ca
brāhmaṇaṃ "**ardhā ha vā eṣāhutir yā devatām** [M yo devatā] **avijñāya hutā**" [M hutām] | evaṃ

[M *om* evaṃ] ca sati yā āhuter [M āhutir] doṣatrayeṇa [M: doṣaṃ trayeṇa] nindā sā [M: nindayo] prakṛtabrāhmaṇadānastutyarthā | tathā cōktaṃ "**variṣṭhaṃ agnihotrebbhyaḥ**" iti | agnihotrebbhyo [M: nāgni-] 'gnihotrādibhya ity arthaḥ | sarvaṃ nityakarmopasaṃgrahārthaṃ [M: sa sarvānityopakarmopasaṃhārārthaṃ] etad evaṃ vijñeyam | **mukha**grahaṇāc cānnadānam iti kecid āhuḥ | tad ayuktaṃ | "pāṇyāsyō hi dvijaḥ smṛtaḥ [M *om* smṛtaḥ]" (MDh 4.117) iti vacanāt, sarvapratigrahaviṣayam etad vijñeyam || 7.84 ||

M D: *idaṃ cānyat* |

samam abrāhmaṇe dānaṃ dviguṇaṃ brāhmaṇabruve |

sahasraguṇaṃ ācārye tv anantaṃ [M ācārya ānantaṃ]

vedapāraḡe || 7.85 ||

M D: itaś [M: ataś] caitebhyo deyam | guṇavatsnātakabrāhmaṇaniyamadānastutiprakaraṇād **abrāhmaṇā**digrahaṇam [M: guṇavatbrāhmaṇaniyamadānastutiprakaraṇādigrāhaṇam] idaṃ vidvaddānapraśaṃsārthaṃ veditavyam | kathaṃ kṛtvā | abrāhmaṇabrāhmaṇabruvor nopapadyate | [M: kathaṃ kṛtvā | abrāhmaṇabrāhmaṇabruvābhyām api tāvad dīyamānaṃ phalavat | kiṃ punar abhijanasamskārādhyayanavijñānācārakarmavadbhya iti |niyatadānaṃ caitat prakṛtaṃ | tac cābrāhmaṇabrāhmaṇabruvayor nopapadyate]

uktaṃ ca:

vedavidyāvratasnātāñ śrotriyaṇ grāham āgatān |

pūjayed dhavyakavyābhyāṃ viparītāṃs tu varjayet || iti | (MDh 4.31)

na cāyaṃ phalavidhiḥ, phalavidhau hi [M *om* hi] kāmīyadānasya [M: kāmīyadāne 'sya] syād |
evaṃ ca yathoktārthasāmarthyān nāyaṃ phalavidhiḥ [M: evaṃ ca tat | prakṛtaṃ
cābrāhmaṇaphalavidhiḥ] kalpopadeśārthaḥ ślokaḥ | anyathā hi prakaraṇam uparudhyeteti [M:
uparudhyate] | atha vā yathokte dīnānāthanimitte abrahmaṇādīdāne pātraviśeṣāt [M:
abrahmaṇādīkān evātra viśeṣāt] phalaviśeṣapradarśanārthaḥ [M: -nārthaṃ] syād ayaṃ rājñāṃ
[M: rājño] viśeṣadharmāḥ [M: -dharmāṃ] | yatkāraṇam na hy akasmāt praśaṃsā syād [M:
praśaṃsyāt] iti || 7.85 ||

M D: *tathā cottaraślokaḥ*|

pātrasya hi viśeṣeṇa śraddadhānatayaiva ca |

alpaṃ vā bahu vā pretya dānasyāvāpyate phalam || 7.86 ||

M D: evaṃ ca sati yathā pātraviśeṣāt phalaviśeṣaḥ, evaṃ dāne [M: evaṃ śraddhayā dāna]
samānebhya 'pi brāhmaṇebhya iti pātraviśeṣāpavādo 'yaṃ vijñeyaḥ | pūrvaślokārthasya tu
dvitīyasyedam adhunā [M: pūrvaślokārdhadvitīyasyedam]vivaṇam kriyate | na ca
deyadravyasya phalena jātitaḥ sāmyam, na [M: sāmyāna] ca parimāṇato yujyate, śāstravirodhān
nyāyavirodhāc ca | kathaṃ tarhi idaṃ samam[M: sarvaṃ] vyākaraṇīyam | lokaprasiddhyā [M:
loke prasiddhyā] notkṛṣṭaṃ na ca nikṛṣṭaṃ | yat [M: nikṛṣṭaṃ ca] tatsamaṃ tathā ca
lokaprasiddham evāvadhiṃ kṛtvā dvaiguṇyādayo vaktavyāḥ | anye tu manyante na [M *om* na]

deyadravyasya samam [M: devadravyasamam] phalam ghaṭate | tasmād dātṛgataṃ sāmyam
pratyetavyam | abrāhmaṇāya [M: pratyetavyā brāhmaṇāya] datvā bhikṣādy api
mānuṣaśārīreṇaiva taddānopaphalopabhogaṃ [M: taddānaphalopabhogaṃ] prāpnoti,
notkṛṣṭapātradānāt | tad etad vicāraṇīyam | abrāhmaṇau ca [M: abrāhmaṇyena ca] kṣatriyavaiśyau
| tathā ca [M: tathaiva] **gautamīye** bhikṣādānaprakaraṇa etad uktam | brāhmaṇavarṇād anantarau
ca tau [M: *om* ca tau] | prayogaś ca "**abrāhmaṇād** [M: brāhma-] **vidyopayogaḥ**" (GDh 7.1) iti | na
ca śūdrād abrāhmaṇād [M: āūdrādibrāhmaṇād] vidyopayogaḥ | arthalobhāc chāstrapraṭiṣedhāc ca
[M: alopāc chāstravirodhāc ca] | brāhmaṇajāte . . . niteneti [M: brāhmaṇajāteś cātyantam
āgryatvād asamānāmanupanīte neti] | kṣatriyavaiśyayos tu brahmacāriṇor iṣyata eva
bhaikṣādipratigrahopadeśasāmarthyād [M: -upadeśe sāmārhāt] evaṃ cābrāhmaṇaśabdena tāv api
yukta[taraṃ vijñeyau] [M: evaṃ ca brāhmaṇaśabdena tāv api yuktau vaktum etasminn arthe ||
7.86 ||

samottamādhamai rājā tv āhūtaḥ pālayan prajāḥ |

na nivarteta saṃgrāmāt kṣatradharmam anusmaran || 7.87 ||

M D: āhūtasya [yena] kenāpi [M: balādhikenāpi] saṃgrāmād anivṛtṭiḥ syāt, yatkāraṇam eṣa hi
rājñāṃ viśiṣṭo dharmah || 7.87 ||

M D: *yat* |

**saṃgrāmeṣv anivartitvam [M: anivṛttiś ca] prajānāṃ caiva
pālanam |**

śuśrūṣā brāhmaṇānāṃ ca rājñāṃ śreyaskaram param || 7.88 ||

M D: yathā prajāpālanabrāhmaṇaśuśrūṣaṇe [M: -ṣaṇayo] rājñāṃ viśiṣṭo dharma, evaṃ
saṃgrāmeṣv anivartitvam [M: anivṛttir] ity anivṛttistutiḥ || 7.88 ||

M D: *tathā cāha* |

āhaveṣu mitho 'nyonyam jighāṃsanto mahikṣitaḥ |

yudhyamānāḥ param śaktyā svargam yānty aparāṇmukhāḥ || 7.89 ||

M D: ataś ca saṃgrāmād anivartitvam rājñāṃ viśeṣadharmah | tasya ca [M om ca] yudhyato
niyamah śiṣyate ca || 7.89 ||

na kūṭair āyudhair hanyād yudhyamāno raṇe ripūn |

na karṇibhir nāpi dagdhair nāgnijvalitatejanaiḥ || 7.90 ||

na ca hanyāt sthalārūḍham na klībam na kṛtāñjalim |

na muktakeśam nāsīnam na tavāsmīti vādinam || 7.91 ||

na suptaṃ na visannāham na nagnaṃ na nirāyudham |

nāyudhyamānaṃ paśyantam na pareṇa samāgatam || 7.92 ||

nāyudhavyasanaprāptam nārtaṃ nātiparīkṣitam |

na bhītaṃ na parāvṛttaṃ satāṃ dharmam anusmaran || 7.93 ||

M: saṅgrāmaniyamavidhir ato ‘nyathā pratyavāyārthaḥ |

D: saṅgrāmaniyamavidhir [ayam (ms. ato), teṣāṃ hatipratyavā]yārtham || 7.90–93 ||

yas tu bhītaḥ parāvṛttaḥ saṅgrāme hanyate paraiḥ |

bhartur yad duṣkṛtaṃ kiṃcit tat sarvaṃ pratipadyate || 7.94 ||

yac cāsyā sukṛtaṃ kiṃcid amutrārtham upārjitam [M ihārjitam]

|

bhartā tat sarvaṃ ādatte parāvṛttahatasya tu || 7.95 ||

M D: rājño 'nyasyāpi daṇḍapuruṣasya [M: ‘nyonyasyāpi daṇḍaḥ | puruṣasya] parāvṛttasya nindā
ślokadvayenoktā, yuktā ca tannindā | yadartham asau hriyate tad akurvan pratyavety eva [M *om*
eva] || 7.94–95 ||

rathāśvaṃ hastinaṃ chatraṃ dhanadhānyaṃ paśūn striyaḥ |

sarvadravyāṇi kupyam ca yo yaṃ jayati tasya tat || 7.96 ||

M D: svāmitvād rājagrahaṇanivṛttiyartho niyamah || 7.96 ||

rājñas tu [M rājñaś ca] dadyād uddhāram ity eṣā vaidikī śrutih |

rājñā ca sarvayodhebhyo dātavyam aprthagjitam || 7.97 ||

M D: uddhāropariṣṭhadravyaṃ **sarvayodhebhyo** rājñā ādeyam | vaidikī śrutir "**mahendram uddhāram udaharat vṛtram hatvā**" ityādi | aprthagjitam samūhajitam [M ityādi | tathā rājñā sabhājitam] yat, tataḥ sarvayodhebhyo yuddhavyāyāmakleśānurūpaṃ deyam || 7.97 ||

eṣo 'nupaskṛtaḥ prokto yaudhadharmaḥ sanātanaḥ |

asmād dharmān na cyaveta kṣatriyo gñan raṇe ripūn || 7.98 ||

M D: anupaskṛtaḥ ak[ṛtaḥ svabhāvasiddha]guṇa [M: akṛtaprayatnaḥ aviguṇa] ity arthaḥ |
viguṇam upaskriyate guṇādhānārtham | upasaṃhārārthaślokaḥ || 7.98 ||

alabdham caiva lipseta labdham rakṣec ca yatnataḥ |

rakṣitam vardhayec cainam vṛddham pātreṣu nikṣipet || 7.99 ||

M D: [lipsetā]lipsamānaḥ saṃtuṣṭaḥ san rājā [M *om all before*] sapatnair mahadbhir dāyādair
vardhamānair ucchidyetālpatantratvād [M: ucchādyatā-], ārjitam [M D *have this reading*]
cāraḥṣan [M rakṣet] kevalenārjitaḥ kleśena [M: -ārjitam kleśena] phalarahitena saṃ[kṣipyate,

ra]kṣitaṃ [M: saṃyujyate | rakṣitaṃ] ca samyag avardhayan [M: vardhayan |] kṣīyate |
tadupayuñjāno 'nyasyābhāvāt tadārjitaṃ rakṣitaṃ vardhitaṃ ca [M *om* vardhitaṃ ca] yan mahatā
yatnatrayeṇa tadaprayacchan pātrebhyaḥ paralokād dhīyate | niṣkā[matayāsyaiḥ
yatna]trayasādhyaṃ kleśatrayam āpadyate [M: pātrebhyaḥ paralokāya tu niṣphalaṃ cāsyā
yatnatrayam sādhyam kleśam āpdyate] || 7.99 ||

etac caturvidhaṃ vidyāt puruṣārthaprayojanam |

asya nityam anuṣṭhānam samyak kuryād atandritaḥ || 7.100||

alabdham icched daṇḍena labdhaṃ ra[kṣed avekṣa]yā |

rakṣitaṃ vardhayed vṛddhyā vṛddhaṃ pātreṣu nikṣipet || 7.101 ||

M D: atra vṛddhyartham upāyo vṛddhiśabdenocyate, prakaraṇasāmarthyāt | vṛddhaṃ dānena [M:
vṛddhidānena] pātreṣu nikṣipet | [M *add* atra vṛddhyartham upāyo vṛddhiśabdenocyate |
prakaraṇasāmarthyād vṛddhidāne pātreṣu nikṣipet] | [**caturvidha**]nirdeśaḥ [M: upāyanirdeśaḥ]
puruṣārthasiddhaye rājñāḥ || 7.100–01 ||

M D: *yata etad evam, ataḥ* |

nityam udyatadaṇḍaḥ syān nityam vivṛtapauruṣaḥ |

nityam saṃvṛtasaṃcāro nityam chidrānusāry areḥ || 7.102 ||

M D: hastyādibalaṃ yogyādibhir nityam abhivinayet, śastrāvaraṇe ca saṃskuryāt | satatam evam
asyodyatdaṇḍatā [M: evāsyodyatadaṇḍa] rājamaṇḍale prakāśtībhavati | saṃdhipālāṭavīsthānādiṣu
[M: sandhilālāṭarīksthānādiṣu] cāptapuruṣopagr̥hītaiḥ [M: -puruṣāpa-] saṃnaddhaiḥ kavacibhiḥ
satataṃ jāgaritavyam | evam asya **vivṛtapauruṣatā**virbhavati [M: asyodyatadaṇḍatā vivṛtā
pauruṣā ca] | kṛtyapakṣasya ca [M: bhr̥tyvargasya; *om* ca] rakṣaṇopagrahābhyāṃ
[**saṃvṛtasaṃcāro**] [M *has* saṃvṛtasaṃcāro] bhavet | parakṛtyadūṣaṇena carichidrānusārī [M:
cābhicchidrānusārī] syāt || 7.102 ||

nityam udyatadaṇḍasya kṛtsnam udvijate jagat |

tasmāt sarvāṇi bhūtāni daṇḍenaiva prasādhayet || 7.103 ||

M D: udyatadaṇḍasyāyatnenaiva śatrūpa[natir bhavati] [M: śatrupakṣakṣaya iti daṇḍaprasāmsā]
|| 7.103 ||

amāyayaiva varteta na kathamcana māyayā |

buddhyetāriprayuktāṃ tu māyāṃ nityaṃ susaṃvṛtaḥ || 7.104 ||

M D: kruddhalubdhabhītamāninām anyarājaprakṛtīnām upajāpaṃ pūrvaṃ na kuryāt |
ātmīy[aviṣaye paraviṣaye ca pravṛtta]dharmasya [M: ātmīyānām tu tatprayuktam upajāpaṃ
buddhyā paścāt kuryān na pratyavaity evam asya] dhārmikatvāt sarvaṃ praty anurāgaḥ [M:
sarvaprakṛtyanurāgaḥ] sulabhāḥ | tatra vipralabdhas tulyakāriṇaḥ śilpe copakāre ca vimānito [M:

vipralabdhās tulyakāriṇaṃ śilpopacāre ca vimānitā] vallabhāvaruddhaḥ [M: vallabhī-]
pravāsita-bandhuḥ m[ithyācāravāri]taḥ sakulyair antarhitaḥ sarvasvam āhārīta ity evamādiḥ
kruddhavargaḥ [M: pravāsita-bandhur mādādhikārābhyāṃ prasabhaṃhisṛṣṭistrī
(prasabhābhimṛṣṭastrīkaḥ) saṃkuṭyair(-kulyair) antarhitaḥ sarvasyahārīta(sarvasvam āhārīta) ity
evamādi kruddhaḥ] | pāpakarmā [M pāpakārī] tulyadoṣadaṇḍodvigno 'nantarabhūmir
daṇḍopanataḥ [M: -panayanatat?] sarvādhikaraṇasthaḥ sahasopacitārtha ity evamādir [M: ity
eva] bhītavargaḥ | parikṣīnaḥ [D om] kadāryo vyasanīty evamādir lubdhavargaḥ |
ātmasaṃbhāvitāḥ śatrupūjāmarṣito [M: -pūjārthino] nīcāir upahatas tīkṣṇaḥ sāhasiko
bhogenāśantuṣṭa ity evamādir mānīvargaḥ | etān [M: tāṃ] parasyātmanaś ca buddhvā [M:
buddhyā] saṃrakṣed upajapec [M: upajāpe] ca || 7.104 ||

nāśya chidraṃ paro vidyād vidyāc chidraṃ parasya tu |

gūhet kūrma ivāṅgāni rakṣed vivaram ātmanaḥ || 7.105 ||

M D: abhiyogātīśayena svachidragūhanaṃ parachidradarśanaṃ ca śakyate kartum | tac ca
svaviśaye gūḍhapuruṣāṇāṃ kāpaṭikādīnāṃ saṃcāreṇa vijānīyāt paraviśaye ceti || 7.105 ||

bakavac cintayed arthān śāśavac ca viniṣpatet |

vṛkavac cāvalumpeta siṃhavac ca parākramet || 7.106 ||

M: transposed pāda b and d.

M D: yathā abdurgāśrayaṃ matsyabalaṃ [M *add* ca] svabhāvatas tadgrahaṇārthaṃ **bakaḥ**
paryupāsanaḥ tadgrahaṇopāyaṃ dhyānayogād āsādayati, evaṃ arthacintābhīyogātīśayena
suduṣprāpā apy arthā āsādyanta iti matvā na nirvedaṃ gacchet | yathā **śaśo** 'lpakāyatvāc chaknoti
viniṣpatitum arisaṅghād api [M: -patitum avi], tathaiko 'py asahāyaḥ sarvataḥ
samutthitasāmantaparakopo 'śakto 'vasthātum, durgapariśaṅgrahaṃ kṛtvā tasmān niṣpatet
guṇavatisaṃśrayārthī | yathā ca vṛkaḥ paśugrahaṇābhīyogāt pālapramādam āsādyāvalumpate,
evaṃ svārakṣāpara it kṛtvā tadgrahaṇābhīyogo na [M: -yogena] moktavyo, bhaviṣyati sa kālaḥ,
yatrāyaṃ [M: sa kālo yatra] vṛkavad avalumpiṣyate | yathā ca **siṃho** mahākāyān api [M *om* api]
hastyādīn parākramyotsāhaśaktyāyogād [M: -śaktiyogād] dhanti, evaṃ mahad aribalam iti kṛtvā
na bhetavyam [M: bhetavyam] | mahad apy alpaprāṇam alpena mahāprāṇena [M: apy
alpaprāmāṇam alpena mahāprāmāṇena] hanyata iti [M *add* kṛtvā] || 7.106 ||

evaṃ vijayamānasya ye 'sya syuḥ paripanthinaḥ |

tān ānayed vaśaṃ sarvān sāmādibhir upakramaiḥ || 7.107 ||

M D: evaṃ vijaye sthitasya [M: vijaye 'vasthitasya] rājño ye pratāpena nopanameran [M:
pratāpenoparamern] tān paścāt sāmādibhir vaśīkuryāt || 7.107 ||

yadi te tu na tiṣṭheyur upāyaiḥ prathamaiś tribhiḥ |

daṇḍena tu prasahyaitāṃś chanakair vaśaṃ ānayet || 7.108 ||

M: sāmādyupāyadaṇḍasya prayoganiyamāt |

D: sāmādhupāyatrāyaparikṣaye daṇḍasya prayoganiyamaḥ || 7.108 ||

sāmādīnām upāyānām caturṇām api paṇḍitāḥ |

sāmadaṇḍau praśamsanti nityam rāṣṭrābhivṛddhaye || 7.109 ||

M D: sāmāprayoge kṣayavyayāyāsā na bhavanti, daṇḍe tu sarvasiddhir eva [M: sarvasiddhiḥ |
evam] tatpratāpād, atas tāv atra praśastau || 7.110 ||

M D: *asya* [M: atrasya] *dṛṣṭāntaḥ* |

yathā hanti ca nirdātā kakṣam dhānyam ca rakṣati |

tathā rakṣen nṛpo rāṣṭram hanyāc ca paripanthinaḥ || 7.110 ||

mohād rājā ca rāṣṭram yaḥ karṣayaty anapekṣayā |

so 'cirād bhraśyate rāṣṭrāj jīvitāc ca sabāndhavaḥ || 7.111 ||

śarīrakarśanāt prāṇāḥ kṣīyante prāṇinām yathā |

tathā rājñām api prāṇāḥ kṣīyante rāṣṭrakarśanāt || 7.112 ||

M D: rāṣṭram hi tasya śarīram iti | yataś caitad evam atas taddoṣaparyudāsāya [M: -udāsāyāha] ||

7.11012 ||

rāṣṭrasya saṃgrahe nityaṃ vidhānam idam ācaret |

susaṃgrhītarāṣṭro hi pārthivaḥ sukham edhate || 7.113 ||

dvayos trayāṇāṃ pañcānāṃ madhye gulmam adhiṣṭhitam |

tathā grāmaśatānāṃ ca kuryād rāṣṭrasya guptaye || 7.114 ||

M D: rājabhāvyasaṃgrahārthaṃ [M: rājabhāvasaṃ- ed. bhāga?] rakṣārthaṃ ca || 7.113–14 ||

grāmasyādhipatiṃ kuryād daśagrāmapatiṃ tathā |

viṃśatīśaṃ śateśaṃ ca sahasrapatiṃ eva ca || 7.115 ||

grāme doṣān smutpannān grāmikaḥ śanakaiḥ svayam |

śaṃsed grāmadaśeśāya daśeśo viṃśatīśine || 7.116 ||

viṃśatīśas tu tatsarvaṃ śateśāya nivedayet |

śaṃsed grāmaśateśas tu sahasrapataye svayam || 7.117 ||

M D: āsannakāryajñāpanārthaṃ grāmādiṣv adhipatikriyās tribhiḥ ślokaḥ [M error] || 7.115–17 ||

yāni rājñāḥ pradeyāni [pratyahaṃ grāmavāsibhiḥ |

annapānendhanādī]ni grāmikas tāny avāpnuyāt || 7.118 ||

daśī kulam tu bhuñjīta viṃśī pañcakulāni tu |

grāmaṃ grāmaśatādhyakṣaḥ sahasrādhipatiḥ puram || 7.119 ||

M D: adhipatīnām iyaṃ vṛttikalpanā śloka[dvayena] [M: ślokadvayena sthānakarmānurūpaktā] ||

7.118–19 ||

teṣāṃ grāmyāni kāryāṇi pṛthakkāryāṇi caiva ha |

rājño 'nyaḥ sacivaḥ snigdhas tāni paśyed atandritaḥ || 7.120 ||

M D: adhipatīnām kartā kṛtitaḥ tatkr̥tākṛtam anupaśyēt [M: kṛtikas taṃ kṛtākṛtakarmāṇaṃ pāsyēt]

|| 7.120 ||

nagare nagare [caikaṃ kuryāt sarvārthacintakam |

uccaiḥ sthānaṃ] ghorarūpaṃ nakṣatrāṇām iva graham || 7.121 ||

M D: hastyaśvādi[bala, by Derret; *om in* M D]saṃpannaṃ pratinagaraṃ nāgarikaṃ sthāpayet ||

7.121 ||

sa tān anuparīkrāmet sarvān eva sadā svayam |

teṣāṃ vṛttaṃ [M vṛttiṃ pariṇayet [samyag rāṣṭreṣu taccaraiḥ] ||

7.122 ||

M D: ayam adhipatīn sadā parikrāmet [M: adhipatiḥ samparikrāmet] parirakṣaṇāya, teṣāṃ ca
vṛttaṃ [M vṛttiṃ] rāja[caraiḥ] [M: rājā] kāpaṭikādibhya āgamayet || 7.122 ||

M D: *yatkāraṇam* |

rājño hi rakṣādhikṛtāḥ parasvādāyinaḥ śaṭhāḥ |

bhṛtyā bhavanti prāyeṇa tebhyo rakṣed imāḥ prajāḥ || 7.123 ||

M D: śucayo 'py adhikṛtā bhakṣayanti vittānīty [D: cittānīty] arthatvān [M: cittānityatvān]
manuṣyāṇām | ato na śucyanumānopekṣaṇīyās [M: śucyanumāne nopekṣaṇīyās] ta iti || 7.123 ||

ye kāryakebhyo 'rtham eva gr̥hṇīyuh pāpacetasah |

teṣāṃ sarvasvam ādāya rājā kuryāt pravāsanam || 7.124 ||

M D: jñātavyatikramāṇām [M ed. -vyāti-] rājādhikṛtānām sarvasvādānapravāsane kārayet,
janapadarakṣārthīty arthaḥ [M: janapadarakṣāsthityartham] || 7.124 ||

rājakarmasu yuktānām strīṇām preṣyajanasya ca |

pratyahaṃ kalpayed vṛttiṃ sthānakarmānurūpataḥ || 7.125 ||

M D: vastrasamśkārādyupalepanabhojanādilakṣaṇety [M D(ms.): -samśkārānulepabho-] arthaḥ ||

7.125 ||

paṇo deyo 'vakraṣṭasya ṣaḍ utkraṣṭasya bhaktakam |

ṣaṇmāsikas tathācchādo dhānyaṃ droṇaś [M dhānyadroṇaś] ca

māsikaḥ || 7.126 ||

M D: bhaktaparkṛptiḥ ślokadvayena | paṇadroṇayoḥ parimāṇam vakṣyati || 7.126 ||

krayavikrayam adhvānaṃ bhaktāñ ca saparivyayam [M

saparicchadam] |

yogakṣemaṃ ca samprekṣya vaṇijo dāpayet karān || 7.127 ||

M: tasyaiva sāmānyalakṣaṇam |

D: tasyedaṃ sāmānyena lakṣaṇam || 7.127 ||

yathā phalena yujyeta rājā kartā ca karmaṇām |

tathāvekṣya nṛpo rāṣṭre kalpayet satataṃ karān || 7.128 ||

M D: *asya dṛṣṭāntaḥ* |

yathālpālpam adanty ādyaṃ vatsavāryokaṣaṭpadāḥ |

tathālpo 'lpo [M -ālpālpo] grhītavyo [M grahītavyo] rāṣṭrād

rājñābdikaḥ karaḥ || 7.129 ||

M D: karādānavidhistutyartha dṛṣṭāntaślokaḥ || 7.129 ||

pañcāśadbhāga ādeyo rājñā paśuhiraṇyayoḥ |

dhānyānām aṣṭamo bhāgaḥ ṣaṣṭho dvādaśa eva vā || 7.130 ||

M D: mūlyād adhikayoḥ [Derrett mūlyādhikayoḥ] paśuhiraṇyayoḥ **pañcāśadbhāgo** grāhyaḥ |

dhānyānām bhāgaviśeṣaḥ [M: sa karāpekṣayā būvaḥ; D: sukarāpekṣayām bhūpāḥ] [Derrett:

sukarāpakṣayā kalpyaḥ] || 7.130 ||

ādadītātha ṣaḍbhāgaṃ drumāṇāṃ madhusarpiṣām |

gandhauṣadhirasānām ca puṣpamūlaphalasya ca || 7.131 ||

patraśākatṛṇānām ca carmaṇām vaiṇavasya ca |

mṛṇmayānām ca bhāṇḍānām sarvasyāśmamayasya ca || 7.132 ||

M D: yathoktānām drumādīnām lābhāt [M: bhogān] ṣaḍbhāgādānam [M: -dānadam] || 7.131–32

||

mriyamāṇo 'py ādadīta na rājā śrotriyāt karam |

na ca kṣudhāsya saṃsīdec chrotriyo viṣaye vasan || 7.133 ||

M D: asya nindārthavādaḥ || 7.133 ||

yasya rājñas tu viṣaye (?) śrotriyah sīdati kṣudhā|

tasyāpi tat kṣudhā rāṣṭram acirād eva sīdati || 7.134 ||

śrutavṛtte viditvāsya vṛttiṃ dharmyām prakalpayet |

saṃrakṣet sarvataś cainam pitā putram ivaurasam || 7.135 ||

saṃrakṣyamāṇo rājñā yaṃ kurute dharmam anvaham |

tenāyur vardhate rājño draviṇam rāṣṭram eva ca || 7.136 ||

M: śrotriya-yogakṣema-prayojanās trayah ślokāḥ |

M D: śrotriyasyādhikakṣema-prayojanārthās [D: śrotriya-oradhika-] trayah ślokāḥ || 7.134–36 ||

yatkīṃcid api varṣasya dāpayet karasaṃjñitam |

vyavahāreṇa jīvantam rāṣṭre rājā prthagjanam || 7.137 ||

M D: brāhmaṇād anyah **prthagjanah** | svalpenāpi vyavahāreṇa jīvan dāpayitavyah karah || 7.137

kārukāñ chilpinaś caiva śūdrāṃś cātmopajīvinah |

ekaikam kārayet karma māse māse mahīpatiḥ || 7.138 ||

M D: ye śilpamātropajīvinas tām māsānumāsikam **ekaikam** ahaḥ [M: ekaikamahā] karma

kārayet, **ātmopajīvinaś** ca || 7.138 ||

nocchindyād ātmano mūlam pareṣāṃ cātitrṣṇayā |

ucchindan hy ātmano mūlam ātmānam tāṃś ca pīdayet || 7.139 ||

M: evaṃ pratiṣedhād ātmanah pareṣāṃ tatra nocchindyāt |

D: tad eva pratiṣedhād ātmanah pareṣāṃ ca tantraṃ nocchindyāt || 7.139 ||

tikṣaś caiva mṛduś caiva syāt kāryam vīkṣya mahīpatiḥ |

tikṣṇaś caiva mṛduś caiva rājā bhavati saṃmataḥ || 7.140 ||

M D: samāsata etadrājavṛttaṃ nityam [M *om* nityam] abhyasasīyaṃ [M *add* yatā] || 7.140 ||

amātyamukhyaṃ dharmajñaṃ prājñaṃ dāntaṃ kulodgatam |

sthāpayed āsane tasmin khinnaḥ kāryekṣaṇe nṛpaḥ || 7.141 ||

MD: kāryadarśane **khinnaḥ** sarvotkrṣṭam amātyaṃ [M: amātyāṃ] darśanasthāne sthāpayet ||

7.141 ||

evaṃ sarvaṃ vidhāyedaṃ itikartavyam ātmanaḥ |

yuktaś caivāpramattaś ca parirakṣed imāḥ prajāḥ || 7.142 ||

vikrośantyo yasya rāṣṭrād dhriyante [M pīḍyante] dasyubhiḥ

prajāḥ |

saṃpaśyataḥ sabhṛtyasya mṛtaḥ sa na sa jīvati || 7.143 ||

kṣatriyasya paro dharmāḥ prajānām eva pālanam |

nirdiṣṭaphalabhoktā hi rājā dharmeṇa yujyate || 7.144 ||

M D: **yuktaś caivāpramattaś** cā[skhalitabuddhir] yasya [M: -mattaś ca parirakṣed imāḥ prajā] |

prajārakṣaṇavidhyarthavādārthās trayāḥ ślokāḥ || 7.142–44 ||

utthāya paścime yāme kṛtaśaucaḥ samāhitaḥ |

**hutvāgnīn brāhmaṇān arcya praviśet tu sabhāṃ śubhāṃ [M:
śubhāṃ sabhāṃ] || 7.145 ||**

**tatra sthitaḥ prajāḥ sarvāḥ pratinandya vi[sarjayet |
visrjya ca prajāḥ sarvā mantrayet saha mantribhiḥ || 7.146 ||**

M D: **mantri]bhiḥ saha** [M *om* precedng] | nityavṛttaṃ rājñaḥ ślokaadvayenocyate || 7.145–46 ||

**giripṛṣṭaṃ samāruhya prāsādaṃ vā rahogataḥ |
araṇye niḥśalāke vā mantrayed [avibhāvitaḥ] || 7.147 ||**

M D: [M *add* mantriṇo vyākhyātāḥ taiḥ saha] [Derret add: mantra-] pañcāṅgaṃ mantryet | tad
yathā karmaṇām ārambhopāyaḥ puruṣadravyasampad [M: puruṣasampat] deśakālavibhāgaḥ
vinipātapratikāraḥ [M: vinipātaḥ pratikāraḥ] kāryasiddhir iti | tān ekaikaśaḥ pṛcchet samastāṃś ca
[M: samastān] | hetubhiḥ [M: sahetubhiḥ] sarveṣāṃ matipravivekaṃ [M: teṣāmatipravivekaṃ]
vidyāt | avāptārthaḥ kālaṃ nātipātayen, na ca dīrghamantraḥ syāt | na ca teṣāṃ pakṣīyair
mantraṃ mantrayet [M: pratyakṣaṃ mantrayet] yeṣāṃ [M: eṣāṃ] apakuryāt | guptamantraś ca
syāt || 7.147 ||

M D: *yena* |

yasya mantraṃ na jānanti samāgamyā pṛthagjanāḥ |

sa kṛtsnāṃ pṛthivīm bhuṅkte kośahīno 'pi pārthivaḥ || 7.148 ||

M D: *evaṃ ca sati saṃrakṣaṇārtham |*

jaḍāndhamūkabadhirāṃs tairyagyonān vayo'tigān |

strīmlecchavyādhitavyaṅgān mantre tu [M mantreṣu]

pratiṣedhayet || 7.149 ||

M D: *yasmāt |*

bhindanty avamatā mantraṃ [M: mantrāṃs] tairyagyonās

tathaiva ca |

striyaś caiva viśeṣeṇa tasmāt tatrādr̥to bhavet || 7.150 ||

madhyam̐dine 'rdharātre vā viśrānto vigataklamah |

cintayed dharmakāmārthān sārddham̐ tair eka eva vā || 7.151 ||

M D: dharmārthakāmānām̐ vṛddhiṃ **cintayet** | parasparavirodhinām̐ rājñām̐ [M: ājñām̐]

anyatamavivṛddhau teṣām̐ ucchittir̐ jāyate || 7.150–51 ||

parasparaviruddhānāṃ teṣāṃ ca samupārjanam |

kanyānāṃ sampradānaṃ ca kumārāṇāṃ ca rakṣaṇam || 7.152 ||

M D: mantriṇāṃ dharmārthakāmānāṃ vā [M *om* vā], parasparavirodhe teṣāṃ balābalavyapekṣā |
kanyānāṃ sampradānaṃ svakāryasiddhivaśena [M: eva kārya-] cintyam | **kumārāṇāṃ**
rakṣaṇam, tava vayam ity evaṃ vādidbhiḥ sattribhiḥ [M *om* sattribhiḥ] dharmam arthaṃ [M:
dharmārthaṃ] ca grāhayitavyam [M: nābhavitavyāḥ] | navam hi dravyaṃ [M: dravyajātaṃ] yena
yenārthajātenopadihyate [M: yenārthopajāte-] tad tad evācūṣati | evam ayaṃ navabuddhir yad
yad ucyate tat tat pratipadyate | vyasanebhyaś cainam upāyato nivartayeyur iti nityānuśāsanāc ca
kālena guṇasaṃpannaṃ yauvarājye [M: -rājyena] sthāpayet, nirguṇān anyān pratyanteṣu
nikṣipet: ity evamādinābhiyogātīśayena rājñā putrarakṣaṇam pratyahaṃ cintyam || 7.152 ||

dūtasampreṣaṇam caiva kāryaśeṣaṃ tathaiva ca |

antaḥpurapracāraṃ ca praṇidhīnāṃ ca ceṣṭitam || 7.153 ||

M D: yena saha sandhānaṃ vighraho vā cikīrṣyate tatra [M *om* tatra] **dūtasampreṣaṇam** cintyam
| ārabdhakāryaśeṣatvaṃ ca cintayet [M: -kāryaśeṣaṃ cintyam], āsthāpanāya | kakṣyāntareṣv
antarvaṃśikasainyādhiṣṭhito 'ntaḥpuraṃ [M: -ṣṭhitāntaḥpuraṃ] praviśet | tatra [M: tata]
sthavirastrīparīśuddhāṃ devīm paśyen nāparīśuddhāṃ | devyā [grāhanilīno] [M: grahalīno; D
grahaniṣṭhīno] hi bhrātā bhadrasenam jaghāna, mātuh śayanāntargataś ca putraḥ kārūṣam,
viśadigdheṇa nūpureṇa vairantyaṃ [Der. devī] [M: vairantyadevaṃ; D: vairantaṃ] jaghāna,

mekhalāmaṇinā sauviram, veṇyāṃ nigūḍhena śastreṇa vidūratham | tasmād etāny āspadasthānāni
[M: āvadasthānāni] yatnataḥ parīkṣeta | muṇḍajaṭilakuhakapratisaṃsargaṃ bāhyābhiś ca dāsībhir
antaḥpuradāsīnāṃ pratiśedhayet | **praṇidhīnāṃ** ca kāpaṭikādīnāṃ cāraparamparābhiś **ceṣṭitaṃ**
cintayet || 7.153 ||

kṛtsnaṃ cāṣṭavidhaṃ karma pañcavargaṃ ca tattvataḥ |

anurāgāparāgau ca pracāraṃ maṇḍalasya ca || 7.154 ||

M D: akṛtārambham [M: -ārabdham] ārabdhasyānuṣṭhānam [M: ārambha-] anuṣṭhitaviśeṣaṇam
karmaphalasaṃgrahaḥ, tathā sāmabhedadānadaṇḍāḥ [M: -daṇḍād] etad **aṣṭavidhaṃ karma** |
atha vā kṛṣir [M: karmāphalā kṛṣir] vaṇikpatha uḍake [M: udaka-] setubandhanam [Derr:
durgakaraṇam; M has this reading] kṛtasya vā tatsaṃskāro [M: tatsaṃskārapayaḥ]
hastibandhanam khanikhananam [M: khananikhananam] śūnyaveśanam dāruvanachedanam
ceti | apare tv āhuḥ |

ādāne ca [M D: sa] **visarge ca tathā praiṣaṇiśedhayoḥ |**

pañcame cārthavacane [M: vārtha-] **vyavahārasya cekṣaṇe** [M: -rasyekṣaṇe] ||

daṇḍaśuddhyoḥ sadā yuktas tenāṣṭagatiko nṛpaḥ |

aṣṭakarmā divaṃ yāti rājā śakrābhipūjitaḥ ||

ity **auśanasau** ślokaḥ | tadvivaraṇam: **ādānaṃ** balinā [M: ādānaṃ bu(vṛ)ddhīnām] | bhṛtyebhyo
dhanavisargaḥ [M: dhanadānaṃ visargaḥ] | **praiṣo** dūṣṭatyāgaḥ | arthādhikṛtānām
atipravṛttinirodho **niśedhaḥ** | asaṃpravṛtter [M: asatpravṛtter] **arthavacanam** | varṇāśramaṇām

svakarmasaṁśraye [M: svavarṇasaṁśraye] vyavahārekṣaṇam | parasparābhiyoge
daṇḍanipātanam parājitānām | **śuddhir** ātman (? M: ātmanah), pramādashkalite tu
[prā]yaścittam [M: prāyaścittam] ity etad aṣṭavidham karma | **pañcavargaḥ** [M: pañcavidhaḥ]
kāpaṭikodāsthitaḥ ḥapatikavaidehakatāpasavyaṅjanāḥ [M: -vaidehatāpa-] | paramarmajñāḥ
pragalbhaś chātraḥ **kāpaṭikaḥ** | tam arthamānābhyām upasaṁgrhya mantrī brūyād "rājānam
mām ca pramāṇam kṛtvā [M: pramāṇikṛtya] yatra [M: tatra] yad akuśalam paśy[asi tat tadānīm
evāśravy]am tvayā" [M: paśyed bhavāms tat tadānīm evāsmacchotrapatham āneyam tvayā] iti |
pravrajyāyāḥ pratyavasita **udāsthitaḥ**, sa ca prajñāśaucayuktaḥ | sarvānnapradānasamarthāyām
[M: -pradasamarthāyām] bhūmau prabhūtahiraṇyāntevāsinaḥ [M: -ntevāsī] karma kārayet |
kṛṣikarmaphalāc ca [M: -phalataś ca] sarvapravrajitānām grāsācchādanā]vasthān pratividadyāt |
teṣāṁ ye vṛttikāmās tān upajapet, evam "etenaiva [M: ekenaiva] vṛttena rājārthaś caritavyo [M:
rājārtham caritavyam], bhaktavetanakāle copasthātavyam" iti | sarvapravrajitāś ca [M: -vrajitā]
svam svam va]rgam upajapeyuh | karṣako vṛttikṣīṇaḥ prajñāśaucayukto **gr̥hapati**vyāṅjanaḥ sa
kṛṣikarma [M: kṛṣirvikarma (kṛṣibhiḥ karma?) kuryāt | yathoktāyām bhūmāv iti | vāṇijako
vṛttikṣīṇaḥ prajñāśaucayukto **vaideha**kavyaṅjanaḥ | sa vaṇikkarma kuryāt [M *add* vaṇik-]
pradiṣṭāyām bhūmāv iti samānam pūrveṇa | muṇḍo jaṭilo vā vṛttikāmas **tāpas**avyaṅjanaḥ | [sa]
nagarābhyāśe [M: -vyaṅjano nagarasyābhyāśe] prabhūtajaṭilamuṇḍāntevāsī śākaṁ yavasamuṣṭim
vā māsadvimāsāntaritaḥ [M: -taritaḥ] prakāśam [M *om* prakāśam] aśnīyāt, dharmavyājena,
gūḍham ca yatheṣṭam āhāram | tāpasavyaṅjanāntevāsinaś cainaṁ siddhayogair arcayeyuh [M:
siddhayogaiś cārcayeyuh], śiṣyāś cāsyopadiśeyuh lābham [M: dāham] agnidāham corabhayaṁ
duṣṭavadhabandhanam videśapravṛttim [M: nideśa-], "idam adya śvo vā [M *om* vā]
bhaviṣyatīdam vā rājā kariṣyati" iti | tad asya gūḍhāḥ sattriṇas tatprayuktāḥ sampādayeyuh | ye

cāsyā rājño 'vaśyaṃ bhartavyās te lakṣaṇavidyām aṅgavidyām jambhakavidyām mājāgatam
āśramadharmam nimittajñānam [M: āgamadharmanimittajñānam] cādhīyamānāḥ sattriṇaḥ syuḥ |
tatra rājaitān pañcasamsthā[n] etair mantribhiḥ [M: sattribhiḥ] saha svaviśaye paraviśaye
cāvasthāpayet | mantripurohitasenāpatiyuvarājadauvārikāntarvaṃśikādiṣu
śraddheyadeśaveśaśilpabhāṣāvīdo janapadāpadeśena sattriṇaḥ saṃcārayet | tathā
kubjavāmanakirātamūkajaḍabaddhirāndhachadmano naṭanartakagāyanādayaś ca striyaś
cābhyantaracāram vidyuḥ |

vane vanacarāḥ kāryāḥ śramaṇāṭavikādayaḥ |
parapravṛttijñānārthāḥ śīghrāś cāraparaṃparāḥ ||
parasya caite boddhavyās tādṛśair eva tādṛśāḥ |
cārasaṃcāriṇaḥ samsthā gūḍhāś cāgūḍhasaṃjñitāḥ ||

evaṃ pañcavargaṃ parikalpya parasyātmanaś cāsmād evaṃ [ca vargān [M: cāsmād eva
pañcavargān] mantripurohitādīnām **anurāgāparāgau** vidyāt | tathā rājamaṇḍalapracāraḥ, ko
maṇḍalikaḥ [M: -maṇḍale pracāramaṇḍalikaḥ] saṃdhivigrahādaḥ kasmin pracāre vartata iti ||
7.154 ||

madhyamasya pracāram ca vijigīṣoś ca ceṣṭitam |

udāsīnasya cāram ca śatroś [M: śāstrau] caiva prayatnataḥ ||

7.155 ||

M D: etasmin rājamaṇḍala imāś catasro jājaprakṛtayo mukhyā bhavanti, **vijigīṣur arir madhya**
[M: madhyama] **udāsīna** iti | tattraiteṣām eva yo rājā [D: rāja] prakṛtisampanno 'ham evemām
pṛthivīm jeṣya [M: vijēṣya] ity abhyukṣitaḥ [M: abhyutthitaḥ] sa **vijigīṣur** utsāhaśaktiyogāt |
śatrus trividhaḥ, sahajaḥ [prākṛtaḥ kṛtrimo bhūmyanantara iti | madhyamaḥ, anayor arivijigīṣvor
[M: jigīṣor] asaṃhatayor nigrahasamarthaḥ [M *add* na saṃhatayoḥ] | udāsīno
'rivijigīṣumadhyamānām asaṃhatānām [M *add* nigrahe samarthaḥ na tu saṃhatānām] || 7.155 ||

etāḥ prakṛtayo mūlaṃ maṇḍalasya samāsataḥ |

aṣṭau cānyāḥ samākhyātā dvādaśaiva tu tāḥ smṛtāḥ || 7.156 ||

M D: **etāḥ** [M *add* pṛthak] **prakṛtayo maṇḍalasya** vyākhyātāḥ | aṣṭau cānyā āsām prakṛtīnām
[M: āsām catasṛṇām] ekaikasyāḥ prakṛter mitram mitramitram [M: mitram amitram] ceti dve dve
[M: dvandve] prakṛtī [M: prakṛti] ucyete | ekā [M: etā] aṣṭau cānyāḥ prasamkhyātāḥ | evam
ubhayato 'pi [M: ubhayor api] dvādaśa bhavanti || 7.156 ||

amātyapurarāṣṭrārthadaṇḍākhyāḥ pañca cāparāḥ |

pratyekaṃ kathitā hy etāḥ samkṣepeṇa dvisaptatiḥ || 7.157 ||

M D: imā **amātyapurarāṣṭrakośadaṇḍākhyāḥ pañcāparāḥ** [M: pañcāvarāḥ] **pratyekaṃ**
dvādaśasvavasthitāḥ [?dvādaśasv avasthitāḥ?] | evaṃ ca [M *om* ca] dvādaśarājaprakṛtayaḥ ṣaṣṭir
amātyādiprakṛtayaḥ iti **samkṣepeṇa dvisaptatiḥ** || 7.157 ||

anantaram ariṃ vidyāt arisevinam eva ca |

arer anantaraṃ mitram udāsīnaṃ tayoḥ param || 7.158 ||

M: vijigīṣor bhūmyanantaram ariṃ vidyāt tathārir mitraṃ mitram itaś ca evam apare vijigīṣor
mitre bhavataḥ | udāsīnas tayoḥ parastāt |

D: vijigīṣor bhūmy**anantaram ariṃ vidyāt** | tathārimitraṃ mitramitraṃ ca | evam
aparabhūmyantaro vijigīṣor **mitraṃ** bhavati | **udāsīnas tayoḥ paraḥ** | arimitralakṣaṇaṃ
sahajakṛtrimayor api draṣṭavyam || 7.158 ||

tān sarvān abhisamḍadhyāt sāmādibhir upakramaiḥ |

vyastaiś caiva samastaiś ca pauruṣeṇa nayena ca || 7.159 ||

M D: **sāmādibhiś** caturbhiḥ **samastair vyastair** vā **pauruṣeṇa nayena** vā kevalena daṇḍena vā |
kevalena daṇḍeneti [M: kevalena | daṇḍena vā kevaleneti |] samāsikaḥ ṣaḍguṇyakrama [M *om*
-karma] ucyate || 7.159 ||

samḍhiṃ ca vighrahaṃ caiva yānam āsanam eva ca |

dvaiddhībhāvaṃ samśrayaṃ ca ṣaḍguṇāṃś cintayet sadā || 7.160 ||

M D: atra hiraṇyādinibandhana ubhayānugrhārthaḥ **saṃdhiḥ** | tadviparīta **vigrahaḥ** |
ekatrābhyuccayo **yānam** | upekṣaṇam **āsanam** | saṃdhivigraho[pādānaṃ **dvaiddhībhāvaḥ** |
parā]rpaṇam **saṃśrayaḥ** | etān **ṣaḍguṇāṃś cintayet sadā** | [M *omits all the preceding*] eteṣāṃ
[M: eṣāṃ] ṣaṇṇāṃ yasmin guṇe vyavasthito manyetāhaṃ [M: manyeta – ahaṃ] śakṣyāmi
durgam kārāyitum hastino bandhayitum khaṇiṃ khānayitum vaṇik[patham prayojayitum
śūnyaniveśanam] kārāyitum [M: vaṇikpatham yojayitum, and *om* rest] kṛṣiṃ prayojayitum
dāruvanam chedayitum [M *om* dāruvanam chedayitum] adevamātrkāṇi ca kṣetrāṇi bandhayitum
ity evamādīni, parasya ca [M: parasya caitāni] vyāhantum vṛddhivighātārtham, tadguṇam upeyāt
|| 7.160 ||

M D: *evam ca sati* |

āsanam caiva yānam ca saṃdhāya ca vighya ca [M sandhāya ca
vighya vā] |

kāryam vīkṣya prayuñjīta dvaidham saṃśrayam eva ca || 7.161 ||

M D: saṃdhāyāsanam vighyāsanam saṃdhāya yānam vighya yānam vā [M *add vighya and
om vā*] **kāryam vīkṣya prayuñjīta** | tathā **dvaiddham saṃśrayam eva ca** | param
atisaṃdhātukāmayor [M: paraspara sandhātukāmayor] arivijigīṣvor upahantum aśaktayoḥ
saṃdhāyāsanam vighya vā | tatra yadā paśyēt "svabalenotsahe param [M: svabalenotsāhāt
pararī] karṣayitum, utsāhayuktāś ca me prakṛtayaḥ [M: katayā] saṃhatā [M: saṃhatāś ca]

vivṛddhās ca svakarmanṣavyāhatās [M: svakarmasyārvagatās] cariṣyanti [M *add* parasya
karmāṇy upahaniṣyanti], parasya vā prakṛtayo lubdhāḥ kṣīṇās [M: para vā prakṛtaylor
lubdhavīkṣaṇās] ca, yata upajāpena śakyās ta ātmīkartum" [M: śaktyā svasthā ātmīkartum] ity
evamādi, tadā [M tathā] vigr̥hyāsīta | vigr̥hyāsanahetvabhāve saṁdhāyāsīta | parasmād
abhyuccitaḥ [M: abhyarhitaḥ] sarvasaṁdohavarjaṁ [M: sarvasandehavarjaṁ] svarāṣṭre
kṛtapratividhāno [M: kṛtaavidhāno] vigr̥hya yāyāt, vyasane vā parasya pra[kṛ]tikṣaye prakṛtikope
vā, ākrandāsārabalād vā | vigr̥hya yānahetvabhāve tu pārṣṇigrāhaṁ saṁdhāya yāyāt, [M:
sandhāyādyam] saṁbhūya vā yātrāphalāṁśakṛtasaṁvitka ity evamādi | samartho vā tv arim [M:
samarthārthaśa(ś ca)] pārṣṇigrāhaṁ ca yugapad vigr̥hya yāvat, asamartho vā balavatā
samākrānto durgāpāśrayād [M: durgāvāpāśrayād] dvaidhībhūtas tiṣṭhet, madhyamam udāsīnam
vāśrayet [M: abhyāśayeta], yatra vā pūrvapurūṣocitā gatiḥ, āsannasaṁbandho vā mitrāṇi vā
bhūyāṁsi yatra śaktimanto bhavyus taṁ saṁśrayeta || 7.161 ||

saṁdhiṁ tu dvididhaṁ vidyād rājā vighrahaṁ eva ca |

ubhe yānāsane caiva dvaidhaṁ saṁśrayam eva ca || 7.162 ||

M D: ṣaḍ apy ete guṇāḥ [M: ṣaḍ ucyante guṇāḥ] samāsato dvidhā bhidyante | yato 'yam
uttaravivakṣārtha upanyāsaḥ [M: -vivakṣārtham upalāsam] || 7.162 ||

samānayānakarmā ca viparītas tathaiva ca |

tadā tv āyatisaṁyuktaḥ saṁdhir jñeyo dvilakṣaṇaḥ || 7.163 ||

M D: saṃbhūya yānaṃ [M: yāna] yasya sa **samānayānakarmā** saṃdhiḥ | tvam ito yāhi aham ito
[D: iti] [M: sakham ite yo *and om* aham ito] yāsyāmīty asamānayānakarmā [M: -māṇaḥ yāna-]
viparītaḥ saṃdhiḥ | tathā kośādilābhenaikasya [M: -naitasya] tadātvayuktaḥ itarasyāyatiyuktaḥ
[M: -yuktaṃ uttarasyāpy āyatiyukta] || evaṃ cāyaṃ **dvilakṣaṇaḥ** saṃpadyate **saṃdhiḥ** || 7.163 ||

svayaṃkrtaś ca kāyārtham akāle kāla eva vā |

mitreṇa caivāpakṛte dvividho vigrahaḥ smṛtaḥ || 7.164 ||

M D: yadāyam utsahate svaśaktyā paraṃ jetuṃ tadā **svayaṃkrto vigrahaḥ** | **akāle** 'py
uccayāpekṣayā [ML vigraha ātmābhyudayapekṣayā] | yasya [M: yaś ca] parasyāmitras
tadvijigīṣor mitram | tena yadā parasyāpakriyate [M: p(v?)āsyāpakriyate] tadvijigīṣor [M *om*
tad-] **mitreṇāpakṛte** vyasanini pare viparīto vigrahaḥ | satsu [M: sa tu] vigrahakāraṇeṣu tatra
yady āsanaṃ yadi yānaṃ sarvadā [M: sarvathā] **dvividho vigrahaḥ** || 7.164 ||

ekākinaś cātyayike kārye prāpte yadṛcchayā |

saṃhatasya [M saṃgatasya] **ca mitreṇa dvividhaṃ yānam ucyate ||**

7.165 ||

M D: parasya vyasane yadṛcchayā, **prāpte** [M *om* prāpte] **ātyayike ca kārye, ekākina** eva
yānam yady asāv ekākī śaknoti taṃ [M: taj] jetum | [M *add* asamarthasya tu] **saṃhatasya** [M:
saṃhatasyaiva] **mitreṇa** . . . [M *no elipsis*] evaṃ **dvividhaṃ yānam** || 7.165 ||

kṣīṇasya caiva kramaśo daivāt pūrvakṛtena vā |

mitrasya cānurodhena dvividhaṃ smṛtam āsanam || 7.166 ||

M D: sādhuḥ kārī caiva kṣayaṃ gacchati **daivād** [M: gacchatīva devād] aparāḥ **pūrvakṣtena**
pramādena tasyobhayathāpi [M *om* api] **kṣīṇasyātmasaṃvaraṇakriyāsanam**; yaś ca parasya
śatruḥ sa vijigīṣor mitraṃ tasmin kṣīṇe tadanurodhāt samartho 'py āsīta | evaṃ **dvividhaṃ**
āsanam | "mohāt pūrvakṛtena vā" ity aparo hetupāṭhaḥ || 7.166 ||

balasya svāminaś caiva sthitiḥ kāryasya siddhaye |

dvividhaṃ kīrtyate dvaidhaṃ śāḍguṇyaguṇavedibhiḥ || 7.167 ||

M D: balavatābhibhūto durgāpāśrayo [M: duḥśākhayo (durgāśrayo?)] dvividhā [M: dvidhā]
balaṃ kṛtvā svakāryasiddhiṃ kuryāt | samartho vā [M *om* vā] parānugrahe
niraṇyādiphalāpekṣayā balasya kenacid aṃśena 'nyaṃ [M: aṃśenānyaṃ] rājānam anugṛhṇīyāt ||
7.167 ||

arthasampādanārthaṃ ca pacyamānasya [M vidhyamānaś ca]

śatrubhiḥ |

sādhuṣv avyapadeśaś ca dvidvidhaḥ saṃśrayaḥ smṛtaḥ || 7.168 ||

M D: mahatā pareṇa pīḍyamānasya saṃśrayaḥ tatsaṃśritaś cainaṃ sarvayatnais tathātmakāryaṃ

[M: sarvayatnais tathā paricaret yathātmakāryaṃ] sampādayet | **sādhuṣv avyapadeśārthaṃ**

pāpināpi | saṃśrayakāraṇenāpadā [M: sādhuṣu vyapadeśārthaṃ vinā vāsaṃ vāśrakāraṇenāpadi]

saṃśrayet | tatsaṃśrito hi samānānām abhibhavanīyas tadā bhavati [M: anabhibhavanīyo

bhavati] || 7.168 ||

yadādhigacched āyatyām ādhikyaṃ dhruvam ātmanaḥ |

tadātve cālpi[kāṃ pīḍāṃ tadā saṃdhiṃ] samāśrayet || 7.169 ||

D: [M *omits*] āyatyapekṣayālpikāṃ pīḍāṃ kṛtvātmanaḥ saṃdhiṃ samāśrayet || 7.169 ||

yadā prahr̥ṣṭā manyeta sarvās tu prakṛtīr bhr̥śam |

abhyuccitaṃ [M anyarccitaṃ] **tadātmānaṃ tadā manyet vighrahaṃ ||**

7.170 ||

M: vijigīṣur ātmanah sarvaprakṛtīśampadābhyarccitah susantuṣṭo pagṛhītaprakṛtis savigrahaṃ
kuryāt |

D: vi[grahārthaṃ daṇḍādisampadābhyucci]taḥ sa samtuṣṭopagṛhītaprakṛtiḥ samdhivigrahaṃ
kuryāt || 7.170 ||

yadā manyeta bhāvena hr̥ṣṭaṃ puṣṭaṃ svakaṃ balam |
parasya viparītaṃ ca tadā yāyād ripuṃ prati || 7.171 ||

M: hr̥ṣṭapuṣṭe svake bale kāraṇataḥ parasya viparīte vigr̥hya sandhāya vā yāyāt ||

D: prahr̥ṣṭapuṣṭaiḥ svakevalakāraṇataḥ parasya ca viparīte [sati] vigr̥hya samdhāya vā yāyāt ||
7.171 ||

yadā tu syāt parikṣīṇo vāhanena balena ca |
tadāsīta prayatnena śanakaiḥ sātvaṃ arim[M arīm] || 7.172 ||

M D: parikṣīṇe hiraṇyādīnāṃ [M: parikṣīṇō hiraṇyadānā] samdhāyātmano 'bhyuccayaṃ kurvann
āsīta, sātvaṃ arim [M arīm (arīn?)] sāmopapradānābhyām [M: sāmavadānābhyām] || 7.172 ||

manyetāriṃ yadā rājā sarvathā balavattaram |

tadā dvidhā balaṃ kṛtvā sādhayet kāryam ātmanaḥ || 7.173 ||

M D: balavatābhibhūto 'śakye saṃdhāne durgāpāśrayo dvidhā [M *add* balaṃ] kṛtvāsīta || 7.173 ||

yadā parabalānāṃ tu gamanīyatamo bhavet |

tadā tu saṃśrayet kṣipraṃ dhārmikaṃ balinaṃ nrpaṃ [M

balavattamaṃ] || **7.174 ||**

M D: dvaidhībhāvam apy āśrito yady ātmadhāraṇam aśakyaṃ manyate tataḥ prāgabhibhavāt

kṣipraṃ eva [M *om* kṣipraṃ eva] **balinaṃ dhārmikaṃ** ca saṃśrayet | tadabhāve 'nyam api

guṇavantam || 7.174 ||

nigrahaṃ prakṛtīnāṃ ca kuryād yo 'ribalasya ca |

upaseveta taṃ nityaṃ sarvayatnair guruṃ yathā || 7.175 ||

M D: yāsāṃ **prakṛtīnāṃ** doṣeṇa gamanīyatamo jātas tāsāṃ yo nigrahe [M: nigraha-] samarthas

tadaribalasya **ca**, tadā taṃ **sarvayatnair guruṃ yathā** niruparodhena [M: nirupadhena] cetasā

paraṃ sadbhāvam āśritaḥ **seveta** || 7.175 ||

yadi tatrāpi saṃpaśyed doṣaṃ saṃśrayakāritam |

suyuddham eva tatrāpi nirvitarkaḥ samācaret || 7.176 ||

M D: bandhuvatsaṃśrayo [M: balavatsaṃśrayo] hi [M *om* hi] mahādoṣo rājñām ity evaṃ ca yadi
saṃśrayagatinā sādayet [M: -gatinnāsādayet], tataḥ **suyuddham eva tatrāpi nirvitarkaḥ**
samācaret | [M *add* balavatsaptayo mahādoṣo rājñām ity evaṃ ca] | drśyate hy alpabalenāpi
mahābalaṃ jīyamānam | api ca yudhyataḥ parājayo 'pi svargaprāptyā viśiṣyate | drṣṭasaṃśrayas
[M: -saṃśraye] tu nāmutra rādhyate [M: nehāmutrārādhyate] || 7.176 ||

M D: *kiṃ bahunā* |

sarvopāyais tathā kuryān nītijñāḥ prthvīpatiḥ |

yathāsyābhyadhikā na syur mitrodāsīnaśatravaḥ || 7.177 ||

M D: dhanādiṣu gandhena [M: dhanāmiṣagandhena] mitram api śatrutām śrayate [M: śatrūyate],
tathodāsīnaśatrau [M: tathodāsīnam | śatrau] tu kā kathā | ata [M *om* ata] uktair upāyais
tatpravartanene svān prati bhāntam [P: svapratibhayam] ātmānaṃ [M: upāyais tatsūtreṇa
supratibhāyātmānaṃ] mitrādibhyo 'dhikaṃ kuryāt, na mitram udāsīno vety āsthā kartavyā ||
7.177 ||

āyatim sarvakāryāṇāṃ tadātvam ca vicārayet [M vicintayet] |

atītānāṃ ca sarveṣāṃ guṇadoṣau ca tattvataḥ || 7.178 |

M D: anekamukhatvāt [M: anenamu-] kāryāṇāṃ kṣaṇikatvāc ca tasyāṃ tasyāṃ avasthāyāṃ
tattatkāryam āpadyata iti sāmānyataḥ sarvakāryāvadhāraṇaṃ darśayati [M *add* kasmāt punar etad
evam yasmāt bhūyate | āyatyāṃ tāvad guṇadoṣau sarvakāryeṣu vijñeyau] **see D on 7.179* ||
7.178 ||

M: *evam ca sati*

D: *tasmāt punar etad evam, yasmāt |*

āyatyāṃ guṇadoṣajñas tadātve kṣipraṇiścayaḥ [M: nirṇayaḥ] |

atītakāryaśeṣajñas śatrubhir nābhibhūyate || 7.179 ||

M: nirdoṣaḥ kāryam yadārapśyate tadā pratyanīkaṃ guṇavatvātmanā phalaṃ bhaviṣyati | tadātve
ca guṇadoṣau vijñeyau | nirdoṣaḥ kṣipraṃ kāryād dhy avasīya karīyaḥ [karaṇīyaḥ?] | atītakārye
kāryaśeṣavaddhṛtir ...

D: **āyatyāṃ** tāvad guṇadoṣau sarvakāryeṣu vijñeyau; śeṣāvadhṛtir ...

M D: anuṣṭhānaṃ ca tasya rājatantrānugrahāya doṣaparihāreṇeti evaṃ ca tatsātrunibarhaṇaṃ [M:
-hāreṇaityeva (-ṇa bhavatyeva) copaśātrunirbarhaṇaṃ] | kavacam iva sarvakāryānugataṃ [M:
-gata-] nityaṃ vijigīṣuṇā cintyam || 7.179 ||

yathainaṃ nātisaṃdadhyur mitrodāsīnaśatravaḥ |

tathā sarvaṃ saṃvidadhyād eṣa sāmāsiko nayaḥ || 7.180 ||

M D: upasaṃhārārthaḥ ślokaḥ || 7.180 ||

yadā tu yānam ātiṣṭhed arirāṣṭraṃ prati prabhuḥ |

tadānena vidhānena yāyād aripuraṃ śanaiḥ || 7.181 ||

M D: yātropanyāsaś cittapraṇidhānārthaḥ || 7.181 ||

mārgaśīrṣe śubhe māse yāyād yātrāṃ mahīpatiḥ |

phālgunaṃ vāpi caitraṃ vā māsau prati yathābalaṃ || 7.182 ||

M D: atra hi gacchan parasya śāradaṃ vāsantaṃ ca sasyaṃ upahanti gacchataś ca mārgāḥ
pracurayavasodakā [M: pracurayaivasā] bhavanti | tasmāt śāradasasyaprāyaṃ janapadaṃ
dīrghakālaṃ ca **yātrāṃ mārgaśīrṣe yāyāt** | phālgunacaitramāsayor [M: phālgunacaitrayos tu]
vāsantasasyaprāyaṃ [M: vāsantaprāyaṃ] dīrghakālaṃ [M: adīrgha-] ca yātrāṃ | tathā
caturāṅgabalo mārgaśīrṣe yāyāt | aśvabalaprāyas tu phālgunacaitrayoḥ || 7.182 ||

anyeṣv api tu kāleṣu yadā paśyed dhruvaṃ jayam |

tadā yāyād vigrhyaīva vyasane cotthite ripoh || 7.183 ||

M D: hastibalaprāyo varṣāsv aśvabalaprāyaṃ [M: -prāyo] ripuṃ gacchet | etasmin hi svabalakāle
gacchato rājño 'vaśyaṃbhāvī jayaḥ | vyasanaṃ ca ripor yadā tadā kadācid yāyāt | śakto [yāyād
a]nākrandaṃ ca [M: chakto gamyāt krundaṃ (kruddhaṃ?) ca] || 7.183 ||

kṛtvā vidhānaṃ mūle tu yātrikaṃ ca yathāvidhi |

upagrhyāspadaṃ caiva cāraṃ samyag vidhāya ca || 7.184 ||

M D: prakṛtyupasaṃgraho 'rthamānābhyāṃ [M: -grahārtha-] lubdhakruddhābhirakṣaṇaṃ [M:
rakṣaṇa-] viśeṣataḥ pārṣṇigrāhasaṃdhānaṃ janapa[dasthāpanaṃ **mūle vidhānaṃ**] [M:
japapadaṃ durgasaṃvidhāraṃ ityevmādirūpā mūlarakṣā] | **yātrikaṃ ca** hastyaśvādi | ye ca
paraviṣaye dūṣyās te yātur **āspadā** bhavanti [M: eṣa paraviṣaye dravyāsteyāturāpadabhavati],
tāmś cātmīkṛtya cāraṇaṃ [M: cāraṇāṃ] ca paraviṣayapravṛttivijñānāya **samyag vidhāya** yathā
caitad evam || 7.184 ||

saṃśodhya trividhaṃ mārgaṃ ṣaḍvidhaṃ ca svakaṃ balam |

sāmparāyikakalpena yāyād aripuraṃ śanaiḥ || 7.185 ||

M D: jāṅgalātapāṭavika**trividhaṃ** [M: jāṅgalānūpāṃs trividhaṃ] **mārgaṃ** [M *add* trividhaṃ]
panthānaṃ yavasendhanoda[ko]pādānavīrudh[avicched]ādibhiḥ [M:

yavasodakendhanopādānapidhunādibhiḥ] **saṃśodhya, balaṃ ca** [M: trividhaṃ mārgaḥ]
śaḍvidhaṃ hastyasvarathapadātiviṣṭikarakośākhyam **saṃśodhya** [M: saṃśodhyam] kim
agrahṛtam ity evamādinā samparāyikakalpena [M: kim atra bhṛtam | kiṃ tatkālabhṛtam
ityevamādimāsāparāyika(ka)lpena] yuyutsukalpena yāyāt || 7.185 ||

śatrusevini mitre ca gūḍhe yuktataro bhavet |

gatapratyagāte caiva sa hi kaṣṭataro ripuḥ || 7.186 ||

M D: mitraduḥkhagatapratyāgatayor **yuktataro** [M: mitramukhagatapratyāgata *rest om*] bhūtvā
sutarāṃ na viśvaset || 7.186 ||

daṇḍavyūhena tanmārgam yāyāt tu śakaṭena vā |

varāhagaruḍābhyām vā sūcyā vā makareṇa vā|| 7.187 ||

M D: purastān nāyakaḥ paścāt senāpatiḥ svāmī ca [M *om* ca] madhye pārśvayor hastinaḥ tato
'śvā ity eṣa sāmgrāmiko yānavidhiḥ | dīrghaḥ samavinyāso [M: dīrghaḥ sarvataḥ sāmavinyāsād]
daṇḍavyūhaḥ sarvato bhaye kāryaḥ | sūcīmukhaḥ [M: -mukhaḥ] paścād vistrtaḥ **śakaṭavyūhaḥ**
prṣṭatato bhaye yojayitavyaḥ | ślakṣṇamukhapaścārdho [M: -payārdho] bṛhanmadhyo
varāhavyūhaḥ pārśvato bhaye praśasyate | etena **garuḍavyūho** vyākhyātaḥ |
laghusamutthānasainikaḥ [M: -sainika] sūcīvyūhaḥ dīrghaḥ [M: -vyūhadīrgha-]

pravīrapuruṣamukhaḥ, agrato bhaye ca [M om ca] sādiṣṭhaḥ | **makaravyūho** mukhajaghanayoḥ
pr̥thur ubhayato bhaye praśasyate || 7.187 ||

yataś ca bhavam āsaṅket tato vistāreyed balam |

padmena caiva vyūhena niviśeta sadā svayam || 7.188 ||

M D: sarvathā pradarśanam etat | **yato bhayaṃ** prapaśyet tu **tato vistāreyed balam** | sarvata
uditena [M: sarvatodikkena] **padmavyūhena sadā** [M: sarvadā] **niviśeta** || 7.188 ||

senāpatibalādhyakṣau sarvadikṣu niveśayet |

yataś ca bhayam āsaṅket prācīnām[M: prācīm] **kalpayed diśam ||**

7.189 ||

M D: **senāpatibalādhyakṣa**puruṣāś ca sarvatra [M: senāpatipuruṣādhyāḥ sarvatra] niviśeran |
anekaprakārās tv apare kalpitāḥ parān jeṣyantīty atah puruṣān iti yujyante [M: anekaprakārasya
pare prakalpitāḥ paraṣeṣyatīty atah puruṣā niyujante] | girim vanam vā pr̥ṣṭhataḥ kṛtvā bhayadiśaś
cāgrataḥ tatra yudhyeyuḥ [M: girim vanam vā pūrvataḥ kṛtvā bhayadiśaś cāgrato yudhyeur]
niviśeran vā || 7.189 ||

gulmāṃś ca sthāpayed āptān kṛtasamjñān samantataḥ |

sthāne yuddhe ca kuśalān abhīrūn avikāriṇaḥ || 7.190 ||

M D: viśeṣato gulmeṣv evaṃguṇāḥ sthāpyāḥ [M: evaṃguṇenāpyās] | tato hi bhayam utpannam
mahate 'narthāya bhavati svabalena [M *om* svabalena] || 7.190 ||

saṃhatān yodhayed alpān kāmam vistārayed bahūn |

sūcyā vajreṇa caivaitān vyūhena vyūhya yodhayet || 7.191 ||

M D: **alpāḥ saṃhatāḥ** parasparāpekṣayā yudhyanto na bibhyati | **vajravvyūhas**
tridhāvyavasthitaḥ | **sūcī**vyūho vyākhyātaḥ | sarve tu vyūhā [M: sarve tulyavyūhā]
yathāsāmarthyam kalpayitavyāḥ [M: kalpyāḥ] || 7.191 ||

syandanāśvaiḥ same [M: samam] yuddhyed anūpe naudvipais tathā

|

vṛkṣagulmāvṛte cāpair asicarmāyudhair balaiḥ [M sthale] || 7.192 ||

M D: sāmartyadarśanārtho [M: -pradarśa-] 'yam upadeśaḥ || 7.192 ||

kaurukṣetrāmś ca matsyāmś ca pāñcālān śūrasenajān |

dīrghāṃl laghūmś caiva narān agrānīkeṣu yodhayet || 7.193 ||

M D: ete hi pr̥thuvakṣasa [M: kṣasam] ājānubāhavo diviṣpr̥śo [M: divaspr̥śo] mahāvarṣmāṇas
[M: -varmāṇas; D: parvāṇas] ca senāmukheṣv īṣanmanoghātam pareṣām kurvanti [M:
senāmukham dviṣanmanoghātakaram bhīṣmam kurvanti] || 7.193 ||

praharṣayed balaṃ vyūhaṃ tāmś ca samyak prīkṣayet |
ceṣṭāmś caiva vijānīyād arīn yodhayatām api || 7.194 ||

M D: jaye dharmārtho 'varajaye visarjana [M: dharmārtho parājaye svarga] ity evamādinā
yathābhūtaśāstrārthapradarśanena **praharṣayet** | yuddhyatām [M: yuddhatām] **ceṣṭāḥ** [M:
ceṣṭām] pratyakṣīkuryāt | calacittā hi puruṣā upakurvāṇasyāpy apakurvanti || 7.194 ||

uparudhyārim āsīta rāṣṭram cāsyopapīdayet |
dūṣayec cāsyā satatam yavasānnodakendhanam || 7.195 ||
bhindyāc caiva taṭākāni prākāraparikhās tathā |
samavaskandayec cainaṃ rātrau vitrāsayeta ca || 7.196 ||
upajapyān upajaped bhuddhyetaiva ca tatkr̥tam |
yukta ca daive yudhyeta jayaprepsur apeta bhīḥ || 7.197 ||

M D: durgāśritasyāpratiyudhyata uparodhavidhis tribhiḥ śokaiḥ || 7.195–97 ||

sāmnā dānena bhedena [M daṇḍena] **samastair uta vā pr̥thak** |

vijetum prayatetārīn na yuddhyeta kadācana || 7.198 ||

M D: tatra **sāma** dvividhaṃ vākprayogaś ceṣṭāprayogaś ceti | vākprayogo guṇavacanam
hitavacanam upakārānudarśanavacanam [M: -kāropadarśa-] ātmopanidhānam [M:
āpmopadānam] ity evamādi; ceṣṭāprayogaḥ sthitāñjalidānam hastagrahaṇamukhopapradarśanam
[M: smitāñjalihasta-] svadāradarśanam [M: sahayānabhojanam] [mi]thaḥ saṃkathanam ity
evamādi | **dānam** nānāvidhair dravyaiḥ prītyutpādana[pratipādanam] [M D: prītyutpādanam] |
bheda ekasyopasaṃgraho [M: bhe syopa-] 'nyasya nirasanam bhīṣaṇam ca | etais tribhir upāyaiḥ
prayateta jetum || 7.198 ||

anityo [vijayo yasmād dr̥śyate yudhyamānayoḥ |

parājayaś] ca saṃgrāme tasmād yuddhaṃ vivarjayet || 7.199 ||

M D: jayaparājayayor anityatvāt prayatnato yuddhaṃ pariharaṇīyam | tasmād asaṃdigdhas tanur
apy arthasaṃdigdhān [M: -digdhaṃ] mahato 'pi śreyān || 7.199 ||

trayā[nām apy upāyā]nām pūrvoktānām asaṃbhave |

tathā yudhyeta saṃyatto [M saṃyatno] vijayeta ripūn yathā || 7.200

||

M D: vijigīṣoḥ sāmādīnāṃ parikṣaye [M: sāmādiparikṣaye] sādakatvam | tathā saṃdigdhe
vijaye kāmāṃ yudhyeta, yasmā jaye 'rthaḥ parājaye svarga iti | yuddham eva tatra jyāyaḥ [M:
jyāyān] | yadārthasaṃdigdhaḥ parājayas tadā niṣpatanaṃ sādhiyaḥ [M *om* sādhiyaḥ] : nirgato hi
punaḥ kāryam āsādayati [M: āsādayīti] || 7.200 ||

jītvā saṃpūjayed devān brāhmaṇāṃś caiva dhārmikān |

pradadyāt parihārāṃś ca khyāpayed abhayāni ca || 7.201 ||

sarveṣāṃ tu viditvaiṣāṃ samāsenā cikīrṣitam |

sthāpayet tatra tadvaṃśyaṃ kuryāc ca samayakriyāṃ || 7.202 ||

pramāṇāni ca kurvīta teṣāṃ dharmān yathocitān |

ratnaiś ca pūjayed etān [M enān] pradhānapuruṣaiḥ saha || 7.203 ||

M D: labdhaprasāmanārthās tarayaḥ ślokāḥ || 7.201–03 ||

adānam [M ādānam] apriyakaraṃ dānaṃ ca priyakāraṃ |

abhīpsitānāṃ arthānāṃ kālayuktaṃ [M kāle yuktaṃ] prasasyate ||

7.204 ||

M D: dānam adānaṃ [M: dānamānaṃ] vā **kālayuktaṃ** sukhayati | [M *add* ato] yathākālaṃ rājñā
[M: rājñas] tad anuṣṭhitaṃ sarvalokasukhāvahaṃ bhavati || 7.204 ||

sarvaṃ karmedam āyattaṃ vidhāne daivamānuṣe |

tayor daivam acintyaṃ tu mānuṣe vidyate kriyā || 7.205 ||

M D: yat tāvan mānuṣaṃ phalaṃ tat puruṣakarmāyattaṃ [M: -karmanimittam] eva kṛṣyādayaḥ |
api ca prāpyate [M: kṛṣyādi yad api prāpyate] daivāt putrajanmādiphalaṃ | tad api [M *om* api]
dṛṣṭadvāram eva | ato dṛṣṭam evopāyam āśritya sarvakārye prayatitavyam | na daivaparamo [M:
daivaparo] bhūtvāsīta nirīha iti || 7.205 ||

saha vāpi vrajed yuktaḥ saṃdhiṃ kṛtvā prayatnataḥ |

mitraṃ hiraṇyaṃ bhūmiṃ vā saṃpaśyaṃs trividhaṃ phalaṃ || 7.206 ||

M D: mitrīkaraṇaṃ tv idaṃ yātavyasya [M: khātavyayātur] yātrāphalaṃ, jītvā ca tam eva
sthāpayet | sahakṛtaṃ [M: sa hi kṛtaṃ] abhirakṣan mitrībhūto [M: mantrībhūto] mitrakāryaṃ kāle
[M *om* kāle] kariṣyatīti bhūmihiraṇyābhyāṃ vā saṃdhāya pratinivarteta [M: saṃdhāya nivarteti]
|| 7.206 ||

pārṣṇigrāhaṃ ca saṃprekṣya tathākraṇḍaṃ ca maṇḍale |

mitrād athāpy amitrād vā yātrāphalam avāpnuyāt || 7.207 ||

M D: pārṣṇigrāhākrandānubandham [M: -ākrandīrṣvanubandham] avekṣya hiranyādi
yatrāphalam saṃgrhṇīyāt [M *add* asamīkṣya tu grhṇan karddā (karttā?) ca tannimittam doṣam
avāpnuyāt] || 7.207 ||

hiraṇyabhūmiṃ saṃprāpya pārthivo na tathaidhate |

yathā mitram dhruvaṃ labdhvā kṛśam apy āyatikṣamam || 7.208

||

dharmajñaṃ ca kṛtajñaṃ ca hr̥ṣṭaprakṛtim [M tuṣṭa-] eva yat |

anuraktaṃ sthirārambhaṃ laghumitraṃ praśasyate || 7.209 ||

M D: bhūmihiraṇyābhyāṃ mitram [M ??] jyāya iti śokadvayena tatstutir [M *om* tat-]
mitropasaṃgrahārthā || 7.208–09 ||

prājñaṃ kulīnaṃ śūraṃ ca dakṣaṃ dātāram eva ca |

kṛtajñaṃ dhṛtimantaṃ ca kaṣṭam āhur arim budhāḥ || 7.210 ||

M D: upadeśaprayojanam: īdṛśam ariṃ sarvayatnair vijigīṣuḥ saṃdadhyāt | yena saty evaṃguṇa
ucchetuṃ śakyate, karśayituṃ pīḍayituṃ vā | ata evaṃvidhaṃ śatruṃ prayatnato mitrīkuryāt ||
7.210 ||

**āryatā puruṣajñānaṃ śauryaṃ karuṇaveditā |
sthaulalakṣyaṃ ca satatam udāsīnaguṇodayaḥ || 7.211 ||**

M D: **udaya**śabdaḥ samudāyavācī [M: samudaya-] phalarthas tu na yujyate, sāmartyāt |
asyopadeśaprayojanam: ebhir guṇair yuktam udāsīnaṃ saṃśritya kāmam yathoktalakṣaṇenāpy
ariṇā virudhyeta yātrāphalārtham [M: pavārtham] | yenaivaṃguṇa udāsīnaḥ saṃśrayakāryaṃ
kartuṃ samartho bhavati | anevaṃguṇas [M: anenaivaṃguṇenaivaṃguṇas] tūdāsīno 'py
amitrībhavati [M: amitro-] śatrūpajāpād adṛḍhaprajñayā tasya [M: prajñatayā (*om* tasya) || 7.211 ||

**kṣemyāṃ sasyapradāṃ nityaṃ paśuvṛddhikarīm api |
parityajen nṛpo bhūmim ātmārtham avicārayan || 7.212 ||**

yadā tu vijigīṣur yad īdṛśaparābhīyogād āpadyāt udāsīnasamśrayeṇāres tadā **kṣemyāṃ
sasyapradāṃ api nityaṃ paśuvṛddhikarīm api parityajen nṛpo bhūmim** [M *omits all up to
this point*] ittaṃbhūtām api satīm, yena rājadharmeṣv [M: rājāṃsarveṣv] evaṃ smaryate || 7.212 ||

āpadarthaṃ dhanam rakṣyaṃ dārā rakṣyā dhanair api |

ātmā tu satataṃ rakṣyo dārair api dhanair api || 7.213 ||

M D: sarvaparityāgenāpy **ātmā satataṃ rakṣya** iti | yena śakyo 'py ayam dharmaviruddham api
dāraparityāgaṃ kṛtvā bhūyo rājatvam āpanno mahaddharmānuṣṭhānaṃ kartum | asya
dārodvāhenarte [M: kartum anyadārodvāhena ṛte] tu rājño nānyasya
dāraparityāgenātmasaṃrakṣaṇaṃ kartuṃ yuktam | parityajya hi dārān kim anyad asau kariṣyati
satkarma yenātmānaṃ pāpayiṣyati [M: dhārayiṣyati] lokasaṃkrośaṃ [M: lokas(sy?)ākrośaṃ] vā
vidhāsyati | tathā coktam "lokasaṃkruṣṭam [M: -saṃtuṣṭam] eva ca" [4.176] iti | āhitavijñānena
[M: -vijñāna] vina[ṣṭadhanenāpi dharm 'stīty u]pāsanādibhir [M: vinītaś(?) ca rājā
vṛddhabrahmaṇaparyavasānādibhiḥ] anena, na rājadharmopadeśamātreṇa [M: anena
rājadharmopadeśaṃ(śo?) dīnmātreṇa] || 7.213 ||

saha sarvāḥ samutpannāḥ prasamīkṣyāpado [?] bhṛśam |

saṃyuktāṃś ca viyuktāṃś ca sarvopāyān sṛjed budhaḥ || 7.214 ||

M D: [**sarvāḥ samutpannāḥ** samīkṣy]**āpado bhṛśam** [M: sahaiva sarvāḥ samutpannāḥ
daivamānuṣṭīḥ prasamīkṣyāpdo bhṛśaṃ] saṃyuktāṃś ca samastān trīn vā dvau vā [M *om*
samastān ... dvau vā] viyuktāṃś ca pratyekaṃ **sarvopāyān** samādīn **sṛjed** visṛjed **budhaḥ** | na
sahasā viṣaṇṇa āsītety arthaḥ || 7.214 ||

M: *svapratibhayaivopadeśān anapekṣya saṃkṣepatas tad upasaṃharati* |

D: *svaprakṛtibhayā[ny upa]kṣepatas tad upasaṃharati* |

upetāram upeyaṃ ca sarvopāyāṃś ca kṛtsnaśaḥ |

etat trayaṃ samāśritya prayatetārthasiddhaye || 7.215 ||

M D: ānantyād [M: anantyād] avasthānām idaṃ samāsenā sarvopāyapradarśanam

ā[tmarakṣārth]am [M: -darśanam ātmasiddhaye vijñeyam] || 7.215 ||

evaṃ sarvam idaṃ rājā saha saṃmantrya mantribhiḥ |

vyāyamyāplutya madhyāhne bhoktum antaḥpuraṃ vrajet || 7.216 ||

M D: upasaṃhārārthaḥ ślokaḥ || 7.216 ||

tatrātmabhūtaiḥ kālajñair ahāryaiḥ paricāra[kaiḥ]

superikṣit]am annādyam adyān mantrair viśāpahaiḥ || 7.217 ||

viśaghnair udakaiś cāśya sarvadravyāṇi yojayet |

viśaghnāni ca ratnāni niyato dhārayet sadā || 7.218 ||

parīkṣitāḥ striya[ś cainaṃ vyañjanodaka]dhūpanaiḥ [M vyajan-] |

veśābharaṇasaṃyuktāḥ sprṣeyuḥ susamāhitāḥ || 7.219 ||

evaṃ prayatnaṃ kurvīta yānaśayyāśanāsanaiḥ [M -śayyāsanāśane] |

snāne prasādhane caiva sa cālaṃkārike[ca [M sarvālaṃkārikeṣu] ca ||

7.220 ||

bhuktavān viharec caivaṃ [M caiva] strībhir antaḥpure saha |

vihr̥tya ca yathākālaṃ punaḥ kāryāṇi cintayet || 7.221 ||

alaṃkṛtaś ca saṃpaśyed āyudhīyaṃ punar janam |

vāhanāni ca sarvāṇi śastrāṇy ābharaṇāni ca || 7 222 ||

saṃdhyāṃ copāśya śṛṇuyād antarveśmani śastrabhṛt |

rahasyākhyāyināṃ caiva praṇidhīnāṃ ca ceṣṭitam || 7 223 ||

gatvā kakṣyāntaram tv anyat samanujñāpya taṃ janam |

praviśed bhojanārthaṃ ca strīvr̥to 'ntaḥpuraṃ punaḥ || 7.224 ||

tatra bhuktvā punaḥ kiṃcit tūryaghoṣaiḥ praharṣitaḥ |

saṃviśec ca yathākālam uttiṣṭhec ca gataklamah || 7.225 ||

etat vr̥ttaṃ samātiṣṭhed arogaḥ pṛthivīpatiḥ |

asvasthaḥ sarvam etat tu bhṛtyeṣu viniveśayet || 7.226 ||

M D: vyāyamyāplutyety ata ārabhya vaihārikātmasaṃrakṣaṇārthā [M: vaihārikā ātma-]

ekādaśaslokāḥ prasiddhā iti kṛtvā na vyākhyāyante | evaṃ prativihitarājyatantraḥ kṛtātmarakṣaś

ca rājā vyavahārān saṃpaśyet prajānāṃ kāryasiddhaye || 7.217–26 ||

D: iti řjuvimalasya kṛtau manuśāstravivarāṇe

saptamo 'dhyāyaḥ ||

M: iti ślaghyasmṛtisāyujyācāryaguromānarttakīyasya

řjuvimalasya bhāruceḥ kṛtau manuśāstravivarāṇe

smṛtimīmāṃśāyāṃ saptamo 'dhyāyaḥ |

aṣṭamo 'dhyāyaḥ

M D: evaṃ ayaṃ saptaṃādhyaṃyopadiṣṭena rājaśāstreṇa [M *om* rāja-] yathānyāyaṃ
suvihitarājyatantraḥ prajāparipālanārtham |

vyavahārān didṛkṣus tu brāhmaṇaiḥ saha pārthivaḥ |

mantrajñair mantribhiś caiva vinītaḥ praviśet sabhām || 8.1 ||

M D: mātṣyanyāyanivṛtṭyā lokasthityartham ayaṃ vyavahārān draṣṭum [anveṣaṇaśīlaḥ]
[M: draṣṭumeṣaśīlād; D: draṣṭumeṣaṇaśīlaḥ] **brāhmaṇaiḥ saha pārthivaḥ** yān upariṣṭād vakṣyati
"yasmin deśe niṣīdanti viprā vedavidas trayah" iti taiḥ saha | yatas teṣāṃ idaṃ viśeṣaṇaṃ kriyate
mantrajñair iti | evaṃ ca yadi vedavido 'pi santo **mantrajñā** na [M *om* na] bhavanty
adhikalakṣaṇaprāptyarthaṃ idaṃ tadviśeṣaṇaṃ [M -viśeṣavacanam] | lokavyavahārajñā [M: -jño]
mantrajñāḥ [M *om* mantrajñāḥ] | **mantribhiś caiva mantrajñair** iti samānaṃ pūrvaviśeṣaṇaṃ |
iyāṃs tu viśeṣaḥ: mantriṇo [M *add* hi] rājatantravyavahārajñā niyogata iṣyante, itaratra tu na [M
om tu na] pratiśedhaḥ | atas tān apy evaṃ viśinaṣṭi | **vinītaḥ praviśet sabhām | vinīto**
'nuddhataveṣālaṅkāraḥ | **sabhām** vakṣyamāṇām [M: sabhāḥ vakṣyamāṇāḥ] "brahmaṇas tāṃ
sabhām [M sabhāḥ] vidur" iti | saty api ca brāhmaṇasya dharmopadeṣṭṛtve [M: api ca

brāhmaṇadeṣṭṛtve] gurutve ca vyavahāradarśane brāhmaṇo na pradhānīkriyate | [M *add* hy]
asamartho hy asāv alpaparigrahatvād akāryakāriṇo [M: aprāptakāriṇo] vaśīkartum | kṣatriyasya
tu karaśulkaḥ prītibhogadaṇḍaparikrayeṇa [M: -bhodaṇḍa-; -krayaṇe] prajāpālanopadeśāt
parigrahamahattvaṃ [M: parigrahabahutvaṃ] vṛttimato 'rthagṛhītam [M: 'rthaṃ gṛhītam], yataḥ
prajāsaṃrakṣaṇārtham akāryakāriṇām nigrahe tasya sāmartyam asti | evaṃ ca satī
vyavahāradarśane [M: -darśanana] kṣatriyaḥ prādhānyenopadiśyate [M: pradhāno vyapadiśyate] |
atha vādr̥ṣṭaprayojana [M: yathādr̥ṣṭaprayojanaḥ] eva [M: evaM] kṣatriyasya [M *om* kṣatriyasya]
vyavahāradarśanopadeśaḥ | vyavaharaṇaṃ vyavahāraḥ | ihaiko 'pi [M: aihikāpi (-ko'pi?)]
svārtha[sambandhitayā] vyavahartītaro 'py anyathety evaṃ vividhaṃ nānāvaharaṇam [M:
svārthagativaśāt | anyathā harati itaro 'py anyatheti | etadvidhar (vidhir?) nānāvidhaṃ
viharaṇam], viruddhaṃ vetaretaraharaṇam [M: vā itaretaravyavaharaṇam] vyavahāraḥ || 8.1 ||

tatrāsīnaḥ sthito vāpi pāṇim udyamya dakṣiṇam |

vinītaveśābharaṇaḥ paśyet kāryāṇi kāryiṇām || 8.2 ||

M D: [āśīnas [M: āśīnaṃ] tapasvividvad]brāhmaṇaguruvarjam itarajanasya **paśyet** [M: paśyan];
sthito vāpi tapasviprabhṛtīnām varṇottamānām [M *om* varṇottamānām] | **pāṇigrahaṇam**
bāhūpalakṣaṇārtham | yasmād brahmasabhaiṣā [M: vṛddhasabhaiva] | tathā coktam
agnyagārādiṣu [dakṣiṇabāhūddharaṇam [M *om this compound*] | **vinīta**]veśābharaṇaṃ hi
rājānaṃ sukham upasarpīṣyanty arthinaḥ | atha vāyam asyādr̥ṣṭaprayojana [M: vāyam addiṣṭa-]
eva niyataśāstrasyārthavattvāya [M: niyamaḥ śāstrāthavattvāya] | yata evaṃ [M: yata etad evaṃ]

paśyet kāryāṇi kāryiṇām arthinām, na svayamutpādyakāryāṇi, ye[ṣu na śāstropa]deśasya
sāmarthyam dṛṣṭam [M: na svayam utpādyā kāryam yenārthinam prati
sarvasyopadeśasāmarthyam dṛṣṭam] | yato 'yam arthaviśayo [M: arthaviśayo]
vyavahāradarśanopadeśa ity gamyate | evaṃ ca saty avidhitvaṃ samarth[it]am [M: evaṃ ca saty
asya vidhitvasāmarthyam] bhavati | itarathā hi parigrahavatsv anyeṣūpadeśasya parisamkhyā [na
syāt [M: anyeṣūpadeśasvaparisamkhyārtha(h) | tasmāt na ca vidhisambhave parisamkhyā yuktā]]
na] caikasyopadeśasyobhayatra [M: na caikasvopade-] sāmarthyam asti [M asya], ekārthatvād
vākyasya | evaṃ ca svaparigrahe brāhaṇādīnām vyavahāradarśanam apratiśiddham [M:
apipratiśiddham] bhavati | nanu ca **kāryiṇām** [**kāryāṇi**ti arthinām iti] tena vakṣyati [M: na ca
kāryāṇām ity etad vaktavyam, yena vakṣyati] "notpādayet svayaṃ kāryam [M *add* rājā nāpy asya
puruṣaḥ" iti tadanuvāda evāyam asvārthaḥ prasaṅgata [M: prasaṅga] iha vijñeyah; atha vā
bhavaty [M: bhavaty] asyeha svārtha upadeśa [M *om* upadeśa] uttaratra [M: uttaratas] tv anuvādo
viśeṣārthaḥ, "nāpy asya puruṣa" iti || 8.2 ||

M D: *yad uktaṃ "paśyet kāryāṇi kāryiṇām" iti, atra kāraṇaṃ vaktavyam | ata idam ārabhyate
tatkāraṇaprasiddhyartham |*

pratyahaṃ deśadṛṣṭaiś ca śāstradṛṣṭaiś ca hetubhiḥ |

aṣṭādaśasu mārgeṣu nibaddhāni pṛthak pṛthak || 8.3 ||

M D: **aṣṭādaśasu mārgeṣu** [M: aṣṭādaśapurāṇadi-] vyavahārasthāneṣv ṛṇādānādiṣu [M *om* ṛṇādānādiṣu] vakṣyamāṇeṣu **pr̥thak** [M *om* pr̥thak] **pr̥thañ nibaddhāni** [M: nibandhāni], deśācārvyavasthayā karṣakavaṇikpaśupālādiṣu dharmeṇa [M: karṣaṇavaṇikpathapaśupālādidharmeṇa], śāstravyavasthayā ca śāstroktair **hetubhiḥ** sākṣiśapathādibhiḥ [M: sākṣī] **pratyaham** aglāyamāno [M *om* aglāyamāno] rājā **paśyet kāryāṇi kāryiṇām** | yady api laukikāny api [M *add* ca] śāstroktāni līṅgāni [M *om* līṅgāni] "bāhyair vibhāvayel līṅgaiḥ," "tathānumāne[na] [M: tathākāmyamānena] nayed dharmasya nrpatīḥ padam" ity evamādīni, tathāpīdaṃ laukikapramāṇānuvādi | śāstralakṣaṇam [M: laukikapramāṇaśap(ath?)ādīśāstraṃ śāstralakṣaṇam] tu pramāṇaṃ sākṣiśapathādi | yady api ca laukikapramāṇānuvāda iha śāstre 'sti kutaścit kāraṇāt, tathāpi śāstraṃ lokam [M: laukikam] eva pramāṇīkaroti keśucit kāryeṣu | tathā ca vakṣyati "samudrayānakuśalā deśahālārthadarsīṇaḥ" ity evamādi | atah pr̥thag**deśagrahaṇam** nyāyyam || 8.3 ||

M D: *tāni ca* [M *om* ca] vyavahāravastūnīmāni nirdiśyante [M: ca nidaśyante]

teṣām ādyam ṛṇādānaṃ nikṣepo 'svāmivikrayaḥ |

saṃbhūya ca samutthānaṃ dattasyānapakarma ca || 8.4 ||

vetanasyaiva cādānaṃ saṃvidaś ca vyatikramaḥ |

krayavikrayānuśayo vivādaḥ svāmipālayoḥ || 8.5 ||

sīmāvivādadharmaś ca pārūṣye daṇḍavācike |

steyaṃ ca sāhasaṃ caiva strīsaṃgrahaṇam eva ca || 8.6 ||

strīpuṃdharmo vibhāgaś ca dyūtam āhvānam eva ca |

padāny aṣṭādaśaitāni vyavahārasthitāṃ iha || 8.7 ||

M D: vivādāspadanirdeśo 'tra [M: rddha] caturbhiḥ [M: caturthaiḥ] ślokaḥ | **ādyam** mukhyam |
ṛnavyavahāro [M: ṛnam vya-] hy eṣa vanavāsino 'pi sprśati, ato 'sya mukhyatocyate || 8.4–7 ||

eṣu sthāneṣu bhūyiṣṭhaṃ vivādam caratām nṛṇām |

dharmaṃ śāśvatam āśritya kuryāt kāryavinirṇayam || 8.8 ||

M D: etāni vyavahāra[va]stūni pradhānabhūtāni | tadbhedānām ānantiyād aśakyo hy aśeṣato [M:
śakyo viśeṣato] nirdeśaḥ kartum | **bhūyiṣṭha**vacanāc caiva tadvyavahāravastubahutvaṃ [M:
caitad vyava-] gamyate | anuktānām api śāstrānusārīṇyā prajñayā **dharmaṃ śāśvatam** [M om
śāśvatam] **āśritya** kāryanirṇayam **kuryāt** | pitṛpitāmahādipravartitam [M: -vartitām] apy
utsrjyānyāyyam [M: utsrjya nyāyyam] yat kāra[ṇāt] [M: kāraṇam; D: kāra] prāyeṇa [M: prāyeṇa
bhi] kṛtānusārī lokāḥ, viśeṣeṇa tu rājāna [M: viśeṣato rājāna] iti | ato 'yam "āsthīyate yatna" [M:
ato mayāsthīyate yatna] iti, sāmānyaś cāyam upadeśaḥ | viśeṣās tv asya viṣaye vakṣyante [M:
viśeṣāms tasya svaviṣaye vakṣyati] || 8.8 ||

yadā svayaṃ na kuryāt tu nṛpatīḥ kāryadarśanam |

tadā niyuñjyād vidvāṃsaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ kāryadarśane || 8.9 ||

M D: yadā [M *add* tu] kutaścīn nimittāntarataḥ svayaṃ nr̥patiḥ [M *om* nr̥patiḥ] kāryaṃ na paśyēt,
tadā niyuñjyād [M *add* vidvāṃsaṃ] **brāhmaṇaṃ kāryadarśane** [M *add* nr̥patiḥ] nānyavarṇaṃ
dharmajñāṃ vyavahārajñāṃ api santam [M: -jñāṃ avitataṃ], brāhmaṇaṃ api ca vidvāṃsaṃ
brāhmaṇajñeyeṣv eva śāstreṣu | tadvartidharmānatilāṅghanārthocyate: [M: brāhmaṇeṣu jñeyeṣv
evāsyā śāstrasya vidvattā dharmānatilāṅghanā(d?) vocyate] vyavahāradarśanārthā tu
vidvattārthagṛhītatvād aśāsānīyā (?) [M: vidvattā arthagṛhītatvād aśāsānīyā] || 8.9 ||

M: **so 'sya kāryāṇi sampaśyēt sabhyair eva tribhir vṛtaḥ |**

M: rājany asvastaśārīra kāryāntaravyākule vā

sabhām eva praviśyāgryām

M: tato 'nyatra; na ca sabhāyāṃ rājāsanam ashiruhya | kiṃ tarhi | sabhyāyām evāsyā

āsīnaḥ sthita eva vā || 8.10 ||

M: iti sthānāsanayor vikalpa uktam prayojanam sabhāyāṃ sādharmaḥ sabhyād tai[ś] cōktaviśeṣaṇā
eva samājasthānīyabrāhmaṇasabh(h?)āyā eva bhavyeṣu |

D: **so 'sya kāryāṇi sampaśyēt sabhyair eva tribhir vṛtaḥ |**

sabhām eva praviśyāgryām āsīnaḥ sthita eva vā || 8.10 ||

D: rājany asvastaśārīra kāryāntaravyākule vā **sabhām eva praviśyāgrām** na tato 'nyatra; na
sa[bhāyāṃ api] rājāsanam adhiruhya, kiṃ tarhi sabhāyāṃ evānyāsanasthaḥ | **āsīnaḥ sthita eva**

veti sthānāsanayor vikalpaḥ | uktaṃ prayojanam | sabhāyāṃ sādhaveḥ **sabhyāḥ**, te cōktaviśeṣaṇā
eva santo rājasthānīyabrāhmaṇasahāyā eva bhaveyuh || 8.10 ||

M D: *agryā sabhety* [M: agryāḥ sahety] *uktam, yatas tadartham idam ucyate* |

yasmin deśe niṣīdanti viprā vedavidas trayah |

rājñas ca prakṛto vidvān brahmaṇas tām sabhāṃ viduḥ || 8.11 ||

M D: **trigrahaṇān** nāvedavidas te syuh; daṇḍāpūpikayā catvāro 'pi [M: vā bahavo 'pi] na
viruddhyante | **rājñas ca** sahāyaṃ **prakṛto vidvān** i[ty anu]vāda uttarārthaḥ [M: rājñah
sabh[h?]^āyā rājñah prakṛtasahāyah vidvān ity anuvāda uttarārthaḥ praśnaḥ] | **brahmaṇas tām**
sabhāṃ viduḥ | [M: *add* iti] kecit tu brāhmaṇa iti paṭhanti | tad ayuktam | uktatvād asya jāteḥ:
"tadā niyuñjyād vidvāṃsam brāhmaṇaṃ kāryadarśane" [M *om* kāryadarśane] iti pūrvatra |
brahmaṇo grahaṇaṃ [M: brāhmaṇagrahaṇaṃ] sabhāstutyarthaṃ yukta[m, brahma]sabhety [M:
sabhāstutyartho yuktaṃ nirdeśaṃ | yathā sabhā brahmaṇah | athāmiśam api sabhety] | atha vā
"vinītaḥ praviśet sabhāṃ" ity uktaṃ yat (M: yatas), tadupalakṣaṇārtham idam uktaṃ [M *om* idam
uktaṃ] | **yasmin deśa niṣīdanti** ity evamādi [M: -evamādīni]laukikasabhānivṛttiyartham || 8.11 ||

dharmo viddhas tv adharmeṇa sabhāṃ yatrop[atiṣṭhate |

śalyaṃ cāsyā na kṛntanti viddhās tatra sabhāsadaḥ || 8.12 ||

M D: **dharma** iti] [M: dharmo yathāśāstraṃ vyavahāradarśanam] tasya vedho 'nyathādarśanam |
tatphalaṃ tu dharmavyavasthābhaṅgahetor adhikṛtabrāhmaṇasyedam ucyate | **śalyaṃ cāsyā na**
kṛntanti viddhās tatra sabhāsadaḥ: śalyam iva śalyapraṭiṣṭhāhetutvāt [M: śalyapratima
hetutvād] asya [yadi] [M D: *om* yadi] na kṛntanty ete puna[h] [M: mithyādraṣṭur hi kṛntari keṣu
punas te] sabhāsadaḥ viddhāḥ santaḥ prāg eva | yataś caitad [M: santaḥ | praveśataś caitad] evam
ato 'samyak pravartamāno rājā prakṛto vā [M *om* vā] brāhmaṇas sabhyair nānumantavyaḥ,
vyatikramād dharmavedhabhayāt [M: dharmāṃśabhedabhayāt] || 8.12 ||

M D: *ataḥ* |

sabhā vā na praveṣṭavyā vaktavyaṃ vā samañjasam |

M D: vyavahārapradarśanādhikāro vā na pratipattavyo rājataḥ sabhyaiḥ [M: rājñāḥ sarvair]
vaktavyaṃ vā pratipannādhikārais tatra samañjasam [M: *add vacaḥ, and takes* satyaṃ *with* yena]
satyam | yena —

abruvan vibruvan vāpi naro bhavati kilbiṣī || 8.13 ||

M D: na [M: tena na] kevalaṃ vibruvan kilbiṣī bhavati, kiṃ tarhi abruvann api | ato na "sabhyair
[M: sabhyo] ayam upekṣaṇīyo 'nyathā paśyan rājaprakṛto 'yaṃ karoty evam, tad evaṃ [M: karoty

etad eva] na vayam" iti nātraudāsīnyād yūyam ucyadhvam [M: iti nātraudāsinyādaye
mucyadhvam] || 8.13 ||

M D: *tathā cāhuḥ* [M: cāha]

yatra dharmo hy adharmeṇa

M D: vyavasthā cāvyavasthayā [M *om* vyavasthā cāvyavasthayā]

pūrvāparādivipratīṣedhānumodanādīlakṣaṇayā,

satyaṃ yatrānṛtena ca |

M D: kūṭasākṣibhiḥ [M: kūṭasākṣyādibhiḥ]

hanyate prekṣamāṇānāṃ hatās tatra sabhāsadaḥ || 8.14 ||

M D: tasmāt sabhyair [M *om* sabhyair] nodāsīnair bhavitavyam | na sākṣiṇaḥ kurvantīti sabhyā
mucyante || 8.14 ||

M D: *evaṃ ca sati* |

dharmā eva hato hanti dharmo rakṣati rakṣitaḥ |

tasmād dharmo na hantavyo mā no dharmo hato vadhīt || 8.15 ||

M D: evam abhiprāyeṇa rājaprakṛto [M: -prakṛtayo] 'vabodhyate [M: pabo-]: "dharmaprasādād idam ādhipatyam te prāptam", yena na [M om na] rājaprasādāt |

M: ato dharmam hantum etadvacanāc ca mīśād aupariṣṭaśloke “tasmād dharmam na lopayet” tasmād rājaprakṛto ‘yam rājā sabhāsadaḥ bahutvād |

D: ato na dharmam hantum arhati [M: hantum | ekevacanāc ca liṅgād aupariṣṭhake śloke, "tasmād dharmam na lopeyēt" ity asmād rājaprakṛto, na sabhāsado bahutvāt || 8.15 ||

M D: *yataś ca nirvacanam idam* |

vṛṣo hi bhagavān dharmas tasya yaḥ kurute layam |

vṛṣalaṃ taṃ vidur devās tasmād dharmam na lopayet || 8.16 ||

M D: na jātivṛṣala eva vṛṣalaḥ [M: jātivṛṣalo vṛṣalaḥ], kiṃ tarhi, vikarmaṇātra [M: vikarmaṇāpi] vṛṣalo bhavati | tathā ca sati kiṃ brāhmaṇajātis te [M: ta] kariṣyati vyatikramād [M: vyatikramam] adharṇeṇa grasyamānasya | yatkāraṇād [M: prakaraṇād] rājaniyuktabrahmaṇopālambha evāyam || 8.16 ||

M D: *idam aparaṃ prasamkhyānam adhikṛtabrāhmaṇavyavasthārtham ucyate* |

eka eva suhr̥d dharmo nidhane 'py anuyāti yaḥ |

śārīreṇa samaṃ nāśaṃ sarvam anyad dhi gacchati || 8.17 ||

M D: yataḥ [M: yas] suhr̥nmitrādy apekṣayāpi [M: upekṣayāpi] na dharmo muktavyaḥ | anyathā
hi tadupekṣayā [M: tadapekṣayā] na kevalam aparādhinaḥ [M: aparādhīnaṃ] pratyavāyo
'nyathādarśane, kiṃ tarhi —

pādo 'dharmasya kartāraṃ pādaḥ sākṣiṇaṃ ṛcchati |

pādaḥ sabhāsadaḥ sarvān pādo rājānam ṛcchati || 8.18 ||

M D: yato naivam upekṣā kartavyā, "kartā [M: vaktā] sākṣiṇo vā doṣeṇa sambadhyante, kim
asmākam udāsīnānāṃ [M: udāsīnā] bhaviṣyati" iti | asamyagvyavahāradarśane hi sarvatraino
vibhajyate [M: samaś cyavabhāradarśane sarvatraino vite] | yady api cainaso 'nyena [M: cainaṃ
sāmānyena] kṛtasya vibhāgo nāsti, doṣasambandhārthavādas tv anena nyāyena pradarśyate
asamyagdarśananivṛttyartham [M: ('?) samyag-] || 8.18 ||

rājā bhavaty anenās tu mucyante ca sabhāsadaḥ |

eno gacchati kartāraṃ nindārho yatra nidyate || 8.19 ||

M D: evaṃ samyagvyavahāradarśane, sarvaṃ idaṃ sādhu sampadyata iti [M: -darśanaḥ sarvaḥ
sādhu sampadyate eka ity] arthaprāpto 'py ayam artho [M: arthaprāpto 'yam artho]
vākyasvābhāvyād anūdyate || 8.19 ||

jātimātropajīvī vā kāmam syād brāhmaṇabruvaḥ |

dharmapravaktā nṛpater na tu śūdraḥ kathamcana || 8.20 ||

M D: rājādhikṛtavidvadbrāhmaṇābhāve sati tatra śāstravikṣatriyavaiśyādhikārārtho 'yam
ārambhaḥ | na **jātimātropajīvinaḥ** | katham kṛtvā | uktam hi "tadā niyuñjyād vidvāmsam
brāhmaṇam kāryadarśane" iti | atra brāhmaṇagrahaṇam varṇatrayaparyudāsārtham ity uktam [M
om uktam] | evaṃ ca sati tatpratiśedhād eva śūdrapratīśedhe siddhe punaḥ śūdrapratīśedha [M om
śūdra-] iha kriyamāṇaḥ kṣatriyavaiśyābhyanuññānārtho [M: -anuññāto] vijñāyate | yasmād
akṛtakāri hi [M: akṛtakāribhiḥ] śāstram evaṃ yuktyārambham ayuktārambhaḥ bhavati [M:
śāstram eva yuktyārambham bhavati] | anyathā paunaruktyāyuktyārambhaḥ [M: paunaruktyād
ayuktārambham] syāt | na ca śāstravidbrāhmaṇābhāve tadabhāvavaikalpikam arthalopāt
jātimātropajīvinam avidvadbrāhmaṇam asamarthaṃ vyavahāradarśane śāstram adhikartum arhati
[M: śāstram api kartum arhati] | na hi [M om hi] kaścil loke 'ndho rūpadarśane 'dhikaroti | evaṃ
ca sati nāyam abhāvavaikalpiko [M: sati nāmabhāva-] brāhmaṇaḥ | kiṃ tarhi, [M add tat-]
paryudāsārtham evedaṃ vacanam jātimāropajī[vinaḥ] [M: -jīvī and adds vetattvam evamādim]] |
tathā ca loka ubhayapratīśedha itthaṃbhūteṣu vākyeṣu dṛśyate [M: dṛṣṭaḥ] : "kāmam [M:

tvāmaḥ] viṣam api bhakṣaya, mā cāsya gr̥he bhuñkthāḥ" iti | yata evam ubhayapraṭiṣedhāt
kṣatriyavaiśyābhyanujñeyam iti || 8.20 ||

M D: *evaṃ ca sati* [M *adds* vidvān api san] —

[yasya śūdras tu kurute] rājño dharmavivecanam |

D: brāhmaṇādhikārasthāne [M *omits*]

tasya sīdati tadrāṣṭraṃ pañke gaur iva paśyataḥ || 8.21 ||

M D: kṣatriyavaiśyanīyogastutyartho [M: vaiśyayoga-] 'yaṃ śūdrapraṭiṣedh[āḥ | tadviṣayam
evedam apy u]ktam [M: śūdrapraṭiṣedhaḥ na ta (tu?) vidvadbrāhmaṇānīyogyastutyarthāḥ,
sāmarthyād ity uktam] —

yadrāṣṭraṃ śūdrabhūyiṣṭhaṃ nāstikākrāntam advijam |

vinaśyaty āśu tat kṛtsnaṃ durbhikṣavyādhipīḍitam || 8.22 ||

M D: **śūdrabhūyiṣṭham** iti dharmānuśāsitr̥śūdrabhūyiṣṭham ity arthāḥ | etatsām[arthyāt
tad]rāṣṭraṃ **nāstikākrāntaṃ** bhavati [M: iti etat sāmarthāt gamyate evaṃvidhaṃ ca tad rāṣṭraṃ
nāstikākrāntiṃ bhavati] | atra kāraṇaṃ vakti | yasmād advijaprāyaṃ [M: yatsādvijaprāyaṃ]

dharmānuśāsitrbrāhmaṇarahitam | yuktaṃ caitad [M ca tad] | īdṛg rāṣṭraṃ **vinaśyati** | ayam api
ślokaḥ pūrvavat kṣatriyavaiśyanyogastutyarthah [M: -vaiśyayoga-] | na tu
jātimātraniogasutyartha ity uktam | yadā nirākulo rājā svayaṃ vyavahāraṃ draṣṭum icchati, tadā

dharmāsanam adhiṣṭhāya saṃvītāṅgaḥ samāhitaḥ |

praṇamya lokapālebhyaḥ kāryadarśanam ārabhet || 8.23 ||

M D: dharmārtham āsanam **dharmāsanam** | tatropaviśya saṃvītāṅga ity anuvādāt [M: anuvādo]
vinītaveśābharaṇatvasyāpūrvaguṇasaṃbandhena [M: -guṇasaṃvedha] | **samāhito**
vyavahāradarśane | **praṇamya lokapālebhyaḥ** sabhālekhyasthebhyaḥ [M: sahāle-]
svasthānebhyo [M: svasthānasthebhyo] vā vānmanasābhyāṃ [M: vānmanobhyāṃ]
kāryadarśanam ārabhet | vyavahāradidr̥kṣor dr̥ṣṭārtho 'yaṃ vidhir nirdeśo nr̥pateḥ, adr̥ṣṭārtho
[M: -didr̥kṣo dr̥ṣṭādr̥ṣṭārtho] vā śāstrasyārthavattvāya || 8.23 ||

arthānarthāv ubhau buddhvā dharmādharmau ca kevalau |

varṇakrameṇa sarvāṇi paśyet kāryāṇi kāryiṇām || 8.24 ||

M D: rāṣṭrasaṃprasādakopāv **arthānarthau** [M rājasamprasādatov arthānarthau, *and add* na]
rājyatantrānukūlapratikūlau [M: rāja-], paratra ca **dharmādharmau** dr̥ṣṭānapekṣau sampaśyet
[M: -kṣau paśyan], kāryadarśanam ācāret | yad vā [M: atha vā] arthānarthau

vairānubandhetaranimittau [M: vairābandhakarau nimittau] **buddhveti** | saṃnipāte ca
vyavahārāṇām varṇakrameṇāśrayet [M: varṇakrama āśrayitavyaḥ] | **paśyet kāryāṇi kāryiṇām**
ity uktam: tat punar vyavahāradarśanam anumānato viśeṣeṇa [M: anumānaviśeṣaṇam], yatas
tadartham abhidhīyate [M: abhidhānāt] —

bāhyair vibhāvayel liṅgair bhāvam antargataṃ nṛṇām |

svaravarṇeṅgitākāraiś cakṣuṣā ceṣṭitena ca || 8.25 ||

M D: svaraś ca varṇaś ceṅgitam ca **svaravarṇeṅgitāni** | **ākāraḥ** [M: -eṅgitākārāni ekara?]
śārīrendriyavaikṛtyam | svaravarṇeṅgitāni ca tāny ākāraś ca svaravarṇeṅgitākārāḥ | taiḥ
svaravarṇeṅgitākārāiḥ sāmānyaviśeṣadharṇeṇāyaṃ nirdeśaḥ [M: -vaikṛtyam tāny ākāraś ca
svaravarṇeṅgirākārās tai(h) svaravarṇeṅgitākārāiḥ sāmānyaviśeṣaṇāya nirdeśas] | tatra vaicitryam
| svaravaikṛtyam [M: tatra cāvisvaravaikṛtyam] gadgadādih | varṇo [M: gadgadādivarṇaḥ]
gātrarūpaviparyayaḥ | iṅgitam svedavepathuromāñcādih | cakṣuṣā cakṣur vikāreṇa [M:
-romāñcādicakṣurvikāreṇa] | ceṣṭitena ca [M *om* ca] hastabhrūvikṣepādina | tad evam
arthipratyarthinoḥ sāksīṇām vāṇṭabhāvabhāṣitam svarādiviparyayaṇa ... *after this M and D*
diverge

M: ** from guṇātikramena dharmataḥ parājitya : this is last part of commentary on 8.58. M has
folios misplaced here. M editor did not notice this; he takes the section for 8.58 from Derrett

** In M the remaining section of 8.25 commentary is given as the last part of commentary on 8.130.

M D: pratyakṣam api [M *om* these two words under 8.130] vedanīyaṃ vijānīyāt |
sāmānyamātropadeśo 'yam | kecit tv āhuḥ savyabhicāratvād [M: mapyaticāra-] anumānasya
vyavahārasthitiḥ sākṣibhiḥ [M: sākṣibhiḥ vyavahārasthitiḥ] syāt, avidyamāneṣu tu sākṣiṣv [M:
-māneṣu kṛteṣu] anumānam apy āśrayaṇīyam | tad etad anyāyyam | yady anumānaṃ vyabhcāri
drṣṭaṃ nanu sākṣivacanāgamo 'pi [M: vacanāgāmapī] tathā drṣṭaḥ | athātra vivekayatnān
nirṇayaḥ [M: niyamaḥ] | evam anumānādiṣv api bhaviṣyati [M: bhavati] | yadi cānumānaṃ
vyabhcāri katham avidyamāneṣu sākṣiṣu [M *add* ekāntaṃ bhaviṣyati] tannirṇayārtham
upādeyam ity ācakṣīta [M *om* tannirṇayārtham ... ācakṣīta] | tasmād yuktopadeśam anumānam |
tathā ca kṛtvā vyavahārād anyatrāpi laukikaiḥ || 8.25 ||

ākārair iṅgitair gatyā ceṣṭayā bhāṣitena ca |

netravaktravikāraiś ca grhyate 'ntargataṃ manah || 8.26 ||

M D: ākaraṇaṃ [M: ākāraṇam] **ākāraḥ** śarīrendriyavikaraḥ | asya sāmānyavacanasyāyaṃ
viśeṣaḥ | **ākāraiḥ** taiś tadvikāraiḥ [M: tadvīṣeṣair] iṅgitādibhiḥ [M *adds* tatrenṅitaṃ yathokam |
gatiḥ atrādhikā pūrvāślokāt | yā ca prakṛter anyathā ceṣṭā yathoktā | bhāṣitaṃ ca gadgadādi
yathoktam | netravaktravikāraiś ca etair yathākāreṅgitādibhir]

vyvahārād anyatrāpi cāparābhiprāyo loke **gr̥hyate** [M: anyatrāpi parābhiprāyo gr̥hyate] | evaṃ
vyavahārakāle 'py adhikṛtair adviṣṭair araktaiś [M: anuraktaiś] ca nipuṇato dattapraṇidhānair [M
add ca] grāhyam | evaṃ ca [M *add* sati] pūrvaślokaśeṣa [M pūrvaślokaśeṣa] evāyaṃ vijñeyah
|| 8.26 ||

bāladāyādakam riktham [tāvad rājānupālayet |

yāvat sa syāt samāvṛtto yāvad vātītaśaiśavaḥ || 8.27 ||

[M *adds at beginning* kṛpātīśayāt prāg asyopadānam arthasambandhāc ca dāyam attīti dāyādaḥ |
bālo dāyādasvāmī yasya tad bāladāyādakam |]
riktha] iti nityam [M: riktham pitryam] dhanam, samāsārthaḥ | evaṃ ca saty amātrpitṛko 'yam
anāthaḥ sāmartyāḍ vijñāyate | yatas taddhanam tāvad rājñā rakṣyamāṇam tiṣṭhet yāvad ayam
samāvṛttaḥ | samāvṛttis tv asya [M: samāvṛttiś cāsyā] samvyavahārakṣamatvopalakṣaṇārthaḥ
[M: -kṣamopa-] | evaṃ ca sati samāvṛttam api śīṣuṃ santam na pratipādayed asamartham
avavittasam[vyavahāre | yāvad vātītaśaiśavaḥ], [M: api śīṣuṃ sampādayet | asamartham
svavittasamrakṣaṇe yāvadatītaśaiśavaḥ] asamāvṛtto 'pi | sāmartyāpekṣatvāt pratipādayed ity
uktam [M: pratipādanasyety uktam] | anāthavittasamrakṣaṇopadeśaprakaraṇād idam anyam [M:
anya] ucyate tadrūpam [M: tadrū] || 8.27 ||

vaśāputrāsu caivaṃ syād ra[kṣaṇam niṣkulāsu [M niṣkriyāsu] ca] |

pativratāsu ca strīṣu vidhavāsv āturāsu] ca || 8.28 ||

M D: vaśā vandyā, aputrā strīprajā mṛtaprajā vā ubhe [M: strīprajāmṛtaprajāv ubhe] api caite
sāmarthyād vidhave vijñeye [M: vijñāyete] | niṣkulā [M: niṣkriyā] kanyāivāpitṛmātrkā | pativratā
[bhartrabhāve 'vyabhicāriṇī | vidhavā bhartṛrahitā] [M *om the section within brackets and adds*
proṣitabhartṛkā | evaṃ ca sati varā putre] | [Derret: vidhavāpativratā sāmarthyād grhyate] [M D:
vidhave ('?) pativrate sāmarthyād] [M: vijñeyete, D: grhyete], [M *add* yadi proṣitabhartṛkā na
pativratāśabdena grahītum āturā āturaputrabhartṛkā avidhavā satī putravatī tayor asamarthatvād
anāthā grhyate] *this is the grhete of D |

proṣitaputrā vā [M: proṣitapativratā vā] | etāsām api yat [M: ca *for* yat] strīdhanam bhartṛdhanam
vā tad api rājñā svabandhubhyo rakṣitavyam | yathā bā[larakthasya tathānāthadhan]ānām eva ca
[M: strīdhanam bhartṛsannatām api rājñā svabandhubhyo rakṣitā yadā bāladāyādakam | nanu ca
sarvadhanānām api] rājñā sāmānyato rakṣaṇam kartavyam ity anuśāsanam | anāthānām tv atra
[M: cātra] viśeṣanopadeśo [M: viśeṣano-] yukta ādarārthaḥ || 8.28 ||

jīvantīnām tu tāsām ye tad dhareyuh svabāndhavāḥ |

tāñ chiṣyāc coradaṇḍena dhārmikāḥ pṛthivīpatiḥ || 8.29 ||

M D: jīvadvacanān [M: -vacanon] mṛtānām [M: mṛtānān tu] tāsām bāndhavā eva yathā
saṃnikarṣam tadīyadhanasyeṣata [M: tadīyasya dhanasyeṣata] iti jñāpayati | vakṣyati
cānapatyadhanasya [M: -patyasya dhanasya] sapiṇḍādiṣu [M: sapiṇḍādi] pratipattim | ata eva ca

coraśaṅkāyāṃ [M: corāśaṅkāyāṃ] coravat te daṇḍam arhanti | idaṃ cānyad itthaṃbhūtam [M: -bhūta] eva prasaṅgād ucyate —

praṇaṣṭasvāmikaṃ dravyaṃ rājā tryabdam nidhāpayet |

arvāk tryabdād dharet svāmī pareṇa nrpatir haret || 8.30 ||

M D: pareṇa tryabdān [M: tryabdam] naṣṭasvāmikasya dhanasya rājño bhogānujñā, nāpaharaṇam asya [M: nāparaṇemasva] | yenordhvam api tryabdāt svāmīny āgate na yuktaṃ tad apahartum [M: api hartum], na hi śakyam nyāyavirodhena śāstravirodhena cārthakalpanāyāṃ parasvagrahaṇam [M: vāsvagra-] abhyanujñātum | na cārvāk tryabdād dharet svāmīty anenordhvam tryabdāt svāmīno 'svāmitvam ity [M om ity] ucyate | kiṃ tarhi, pareṇa nrpatir haret ity asya bhogo 'tisargavidher vā saṃbandho 'nūdyate vākyaśvābhāvyāt [M: asya bhāgāvisarjjavidher arvāgasambandhe ādyavākyaśvābhāvyāt] | evaṃ ca saty ūrdhvam api [M om api] tryabdād āgatya —

mamedam iti yo brūyāt so 'nuyukto [Der emend] yathāvidhi |

saṃvādya rūpasamkhyādi svāmī taddravyam arhati || 8.31 ||

M D: svāmitvakāraṇākhyāne sati |

avedayāno naṣṭasya deśaṃ kālaṃ ca tattvataḥ |

varṇaṃ rūpaṃ pramāṇaṃ ca tatsamaṃ daṇḍam arhati || 8.32 ||

M D: tatra śuklādir varṇaḥ, ākāro [M: varṇam ākāraṃ] rūpam, saṃkhyāpalāgraparimāṇaṃ
pramāṇam | niyamena cātra tacchuddhyartha daṇḍaḥ || 8.32 ||

ādadītātha śaḍbhāgaṃ praṇaṣṭādhigatān nṛpaḥ |

daśamaṃ dvādaśaṃ vāpi bhāgaṃ dharmam [M ardham] anusmaran ||

8.33 ||

M D: ūrdhvam eva [M: ava] tryabdhād adhigatasvāmikam, na tu sarvaṃ pratyarpayet | kiṃ tarhi
uddhṛtaśaḍbhāgādibhāgaṃ [M: ādikaṃ bhāgaṃ] pratyarpayet | śaḍbhāgādigrahaṇavyavasthā ca
guṇāpekṣayā saṃrakṣaṇaśramavyapekṣayā ca [M om saṃrakṣ ... kṣayā ca] niyamyate || 8.33 ||

praṇaṣṭādhigataṃ dravyaṃ tiṣṭhed yuktair adhiṣṭhitam |

yāṃś tatra corān gr̥hṇīyāt tān rājebhena ghātayet || 8.34 ||

M D: asvāmikatvād asya prayatnena rakṣaṇārtham idam ucyate | [M add tad] yuktānāṃ ca
rakṣiṇāṃ hastivadho dr̥ṣṭaprayojanaḥ || 8.34 ||

mamāyam iti yo brūyān nidhiṃ satyena mānavaḥ |

tasyādadīta ṣaḍbhāgaṃ rājā dvādaśam eva vā || 8.35 ||

M D: rājānādhigatam adhigatam [M: rājñādhigatam anadhigatam] vā yo nidhiṃ pravādayed [M: prajñāpayet] ātmīyaṃ kāraṇataḥ [M: kāraṇam] tasya śrotriyatvādyapekṣayā [M: śrotriyasyādy-] bhāgavikalpa āśrayitavyaḥ [M: āśrayatavyataḥ] pratipattikāraṇavisamvāde ca [M: vā] —

anṛtaṃ tu vadan daṇḍyaḥ svavittasyāṃśam aṣṭamam |

tasyaiva vā nidhānasya saṃkhyāyālpīyasīm [M: sākhyayā-] kalām

|| 8.36 ||

M D: yathā dhanamātrayā [M *om* yathā dhanamātrayā] daṇḍito 'vasādaṃ na gacched, vinayaṃ [ca] [M has ca] grāhyeta tāvatīm arthamātrāṃ dāpayet | puruṣaviśeṣāpekṣayā ca [M *yad for* ca] daṇḍavikalpa āśrayitavyaḥ || 8.36 ||

vidvāṃs tu brāhmaṇo dr̥ṣṭvā pūrvopanihitam nidhim |

aśeṣato 'py ādadīta sarvasyādhipatir hi saḥ || 8.37 ||

M D: evaṃ ca sati “mamāyam” ity asmin pūrvavidhāv abrahmaṇaviśayaṃ bhāgasya [M: -viśayabhāgasya] vikalpena [M: kalpena] grahaṇam | avidvadbrāhmaṇaviśayaṃ vā || 8.37 ||

yaṃ tu paśyen nidhiṃ rājā purāṇanihitam [M purāṇam] kṣitau |

tasmād dvijebhyo datvārdham ardham kośe niveśayet [M vinikṣipet]

|| 8.38 ||

M D: rājño 'yaṃ nidhyadhigame dānaniyamah | na tv anyasya, vacanasāmarthyāt || 8.38 ||

nidhīnām hi purāṇānām dhātūnām eva ca kṣitau |

rakṣaṇād ardhabhāg rājā bhūmer ahdipatir hi saḥ || 8.39 ||

M D: **ardhabhāg** aṃśabhāk [M: āṃśa-], ardhaśabdo [M: ārdha-] hy aṃśe 'pi drśyate | "ardhikah

kulamitraś ca" iti | evaṃ ca saty aṃśaprakṛptir draṣṭṛguṇāpekṣayā [D: drṣṭi-; M *om* draṣṭṛ]

rājābhiprāyeṇa [M: rājñābhi-] vā kalpayitavyā | tathā ca samaprabhāgārtho 'py ardhaśabdah ||

8.39 ||

M: *tadā* [not in D]

dātavyam sarvavarṇebhyo rājñā corair hṛtam dhanam |

rājā tad upayujāna[ś caurasyā]pnoti kilbiṣam || 8.40 ||

M D: asmin pāṭhe rājñānītasvadravyaḥ poṣayitavyaś corair apahr̥tasyāśakyādāne | corāhr̥tam iti pāṭhe [M: pāṭhe rājñā dhanika(h) svadravyeṇa poṣayitavyaḥ | corair apahr̥tasya “śaktyā dānāc cirāhr̥tam” iti pāṭhe] tu ayam arthaḥ: corebhya āhr̥tya rājā na bhāgaṃ tasmāt kaṃcid upāda[dyāt kiṃ tu sva]sthānaṃ pratipādayet [M: tasmāt kiṃcid upādādīta kaṇṭakamardavyājena, kiṃ tarhi, sarvam eva yathāsthānaṃ pratipādayet] | evaṃ ca dharmayaśasī tenāparityakte [M: nāpahr̥te] bhavataḥ || 8.40 ||

jātijānapadaṃ dharmam [M D: -padān dharmān] **śreṇīdharmāmś ca dharmavit** |

samīkṣya kuladharmāmś ca svadharmam pratipādayet || 8.41 ||

M D: jātidharmaḥ prasiddhaḥ | [jāti brāhmaṇādīḥ, tac ca nitya]tvenocyate, [M: prasiddho ‘dhyayanādir brāhmaṇādīnām | sa cetarastutyartham dṛṭāntatvenocyate; D: *has* -ntatvenocyate *rest broken*] śāstralakṣaṇatvāt | jānapadaḥ sāmāyikaḥ [M: sāmājikaḥ], na śāstrapramāṇaḥ, gopracārodakarakṣaṇādīḥ | śreṇīdharmo [M: -rakṣaṇādīśreṇīdharmāpati-] vaṇikkārukakuśīlavānām svakāryasiddhyartham M: -prasiddhy-] pravartitaḥ | taṃ api dharmam rājā pratipādayet | [M: pravartitaḥ | tad yathādyavikrayaḥ | atha vā iyantaṃ kālam idaṃ dravyam adhikreyaṃ idaṃ ca kretavyam ity evamādi kuladharmam | akupye samayāpravartitaḥ amuṣyagr̥he bhoktavyam amunā saha na sambhāṣā ācaraṇīyaḥ (-yā?) yasya no vyatikramaḥ pravartate | asau sāmāyiko dharmam rājñā pratipādanīyaḥ] | na sāmāyiko 'yam ity anāsthā

kartavyā | yadi ca rājā sāmāyikeṣv [M: samayikeṣv] anādaram kuryāt, tato vyavasthābhaṅgā
mātsyanyāyaḥ[M: vyavasthādharmātmanyasya nyāyaḥ]pravartate [M: pravarteta] || 8.41 ||

svāni karmāṇi [kurvāṇā dūre santo 'pi mānavāḥ] |

priyā bhavanti likasya sve sve karmaṇy avasthitāḥ || 8.42 ||

M D: sāmāyikadharmānupālanapraśameyam (?) [M: -praśameyam], prarocanārthā || 8.42 ||

notpādayet svayaṃ kāryaṃ rājā nāpy asya pūruṣaḥ |

na cāprāpitam[M: prāpitam] a[nyena grased arthaṃ kathaṃcana] ||

8.43 ||

M D: **notpādayet svayaṃ** upajāpenārthinaḥ [M: -ārthitaḥ] kasyacid upaghātasya

paurajānapadasya dveṣād dhanavato [M: dhanapatau] vā lobhena rājā, nāpi tatprakṛto

vyavahārāṇāṃ draṣṭā [M *om* vyavahārāṇāṃ draṣṭā] rājābrāhmaṇaḥ | na cāprāpitam vyavahāreṇa

tasmād anyena prakāreṇa grased arthaṃ kathaṃcana | atha vā pāṭhāntaram vyākhyāyate, na ca

prāpitam vyavahārād **anyena** prakāreṇa **grased arthaṃ kathaṃcana** | atha vā pāṭhāntaram

vyākhyāyate, **na ca prāpitam** vyavahārād **anyena** prakāreṇa **grased arthaṃ kathaṃcana** |

anyathā hi lobhād rājñāḥ paralokopaghātaś ca [M *om* ca] syāt, drṣṭaś ca rājayatantropaghātadoṣaḥ

[M: drṣṭarājya-] | anyas tv āha notpādayet svayaṃ kāryaṃ rājā [M: rājñā] sāksād apy

upalabhyākāryakāriṇam [M: upalabbdhyākāryakāriṇām]; nāpi tatprakṛto rājapuruṣaḥ, yena

vyavahāradarśanam eva jayaparājayor, iṣṭena tu [M: iṣṭe na tu] rājeti niyamo rājñāḥ [M: rājñā] ucyate | ato 'sya svayaṃ dr̥ṣṭvāpy atikramakāriṇam [M: dṛṣṭvāpi vyati-] utsrjato na doṣo 'sti | yena rājñā vinārthinā svapratyayena vyavahāre 'vasthāpyamāne lobharāgadveṣapratītau [M: -pratīto] rājyatantravirodhaḥ [M: rājatantra-] prasajyate | evaṃ ca [M *add* sati] bṛhaspatisamenāpi vyavahāreṇāprāpyamāṇam [M: -hāreṇa prāpya-] na grāhyam | tathā hy asya sarvalokānurañjanād dharmarājatantrayaśāṃsi prathante | evaṃ ca sākṣipratyākhyānenāpy anumānapramāṇasuddhim āsṛitya vyavahāreṣu tatpradhānaḥ [M: -khyānenāpi vyavahāreṣu pradhānaḥ] syād, ānvīkṣikyāṃ cābhivinītaḥ [M: vābhi-] | tatra dr̥ṣṭāntam āha pūrvaślokārdhena || 8.43 ||

yathā nayaty asṛkpātair mṛgasya mṛgayuḥ padam |

nayet tathānumānena dharmasya nṛpatīḥ padam || 8.44 ||

M D: tathā ca pratyakṣāgamāv [M: -āgamāt] utsrjyānumānapradhāno vyavahāragatau syād ity anumānapraśaṃsaiṣā [M: vyavahāragatendra syād itānumāna-] | yena [na] [M D *om* na] sarvaḥ lokapratyakṣo [M D: sarvaloka-] yogyo 'rthaḥ nyāyyā stutiḥ yā [*see Derret comment*] [M: yorhastapratyakṣam katham na pramāṇam syāt tatpūrvako 'py ā[ga]maḥ “bāhyair vibhāvayel līngaiḥ” ity asyoktasya līngasyānumānasya stutir iyaṃ] pratyakṣāgamapratyākhyānena veditavyā | tathā ca śeṣaśeṣibhāvād [M: doṣadoṣibhāvāḥ] apunaruktau pūrvottaraślokau | adhunā [M: punaruktāv adhunā] vyavahāreṣu paramārthādhāraṇārtham idaṃ draṣṭuḥ [M: vyavahārārtheṣūpamārthādhāraṇārtham idaṃ dr̥ṣṭam] prasamkhyānam ucyate || 8.44 ||

satyam arthaṃ ca sampāśyed ātmānam atha sāksīnam |

deśaṃ kālaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca vyavahāraavidhau sthitaḥ || 8.45 ||

M D: satyārthayoḥ sārāphalgutāṃ paśyed ātmānam **sāksīnam** kṛtvā, tathātmāno mahatī sthāne
svargādaḥ dharmenāvasthānam, avasthānakālaṃ ca tasya mahāntam | atha vā kālaṃ ca āyusaḥ,
ihālpāṃ jarasābhibhavād; ātmāno rūpaviparyayaḥ [M: dharmenāvasthānam avasthākālaṃ cāyusa
ihālapjñā rasābhibhavād ātmāno rūpaṃ viparyayaḥ] anekavyādhiyogāc ca | atha vā rūpaṃ
tanumanastṛptikaraṃ [M: rūpaṃ nayanamanaḥ?] niravadyam apratyanīkaṃ [M:
-nīkaḥ]niratiśayasukhopabhogāṃ ca svargavāsinām abhisamīkṣyārthatyāgena **satyam**
parigṛhṇīyāt svargaprāptisādhanaṃ | atha vā pāṭhāntaram asyedaṃ anyat: "satyam artheṣu"
vyavahāreṣu **sampāśyet** | na chalaṃ iti chalapratiśedhārtho 'yam [M: iti alpapratiśedhārtho 'yam]
ārambhayatnaḥ | śeṣaṃ anyad yathoktam [M: tathoktam] || 8.45 ||

sadbhir ācaritaṃ yat syād dhārmikais ca dvijottamaiḥ |

tad deśakulajātīnām aviruddhaṃ prakalpayet || 8.46 ||

M D: **sadbhiḥ** pratiśiddhavarjakaiḥ, [M *om preceeding*] **dhārmikais** ca vihitārthānuṣṭhātṛbhiḥ |
atha vā [M: -ṣṭhātṛbhir evā] **dhārmikaiḥ sadbhiḥ**, sacchabdaḥ sattārtho na punaruktasāmarthyād
[M: sacchabdaḥ na punaruktaḥ sāmartyāt] | ubhayaviśeṣaṇair brāhmaṇaiḥ | atha vā **sadbhir**
adhyayanavijñānavadbhiḥ [M: -vidbhir], **dhārmikais ca** śāstrārthasthair [M *add* -sthair
brāhmaṇair yad] **yad ācaritaṃ syāt, tad deśakulajātīnām** [M: deśakāla-]

vedasmṛtiśāstrāviruddhaṃ **prakalpayet** | tathā ca smṛtyantaraṃ [M: śāstrāntaraṃ] "śiṣṭ[ācāraś ca śāstrāviruddhaṃ] [M: śiṣṭācāraṃ ca śāstraviruddha] pramāṇam" | [M *om* “] na tu tadvirodhi, śukaśārikābhakṣaṇādi [M: -bhakṣaṇāti] | evaṃ ca yac chiṣṭaiḥ kathamcit kadācit cācaritaṃ gṛhyamāṇārthatayā tad rājñā nirvartyam [M: -tayā jñātivartam] | atha vā jātijānapadādidharmāṇām u[padeśārtho 'yam āra]mbhaḥ [M: atha vā jātijānapadādidharmātmānumātmanām evaṃ śāstravirodhārtha ārambhaḥ] | te hi dṛṣṭārthā api santaḥ śāstrāviruddhā [M: -viruddhārthā] eva rājñā kartavyāḥ [M: kalyāḡ] | na tadvirodhinaḥ | yataḥ "jātijānapadaṃ dharmam" ślokaśeṣa evāyam [M: yato jātijānapadadharmaslokaśeṣa evam evāyam] | evaṃ cāsyāpaunaruktyaṃ vijñeyam |

[D *gap here*] yat tv āha [M: upasaṃhārārtho vāyaṃ pūrvasya vijñeyah | upādhyāyas tv āha — **sadbhir ācaritaṃ yat syād** ity etac chlokārtham [M: ācaritam etacchlokārthaḥ] | deśāntare **dhārmikaiḥ sadbhir** yad ācaryate [M: sadbhir dvijair yadā] **aviruddhaṃ** śrutyā smṛtyantareṇa vā tad deśāntare 'pi rājā [prakalpayet, taddeśasth]ān karāyet [M: rājā prakalpayet | vidhānasya sarvārthatvād nicchato ‘pi kārayet] | tathā kulaikadeśakālaniyatam [M: -kadeśe-], karṇavedhādi yad ācaryate [M *om* yad ācaryete], tad api kṛtsne kule prakalpayet | evaṃ vijātinimitto [M: -nimitte] yo vivāhakāle 'dhy[āyādiḥ pravartito bhavati tam] api sarvasyāṃ jātau prakalpayet [M: vivāhakālo ‘dhyayanatijjātyekadeśe vyavasthitas tad a(ya)m api sarvasyāṃ jāto prakalpayet] | [M *add* vidhānasya sarvārthatvād] rājāvaṣṭambhāc caiṣāṃ dharmāṇām [M *om* dharmāṇām] prathanam avasthitiś ca yathā syād ity avam arthaṃ rājadharmesūcyate | kṛtaparibhāṣaṃ vyavahāradarśanam adhunā prastūyate || 8.46 ||

adharmarṇārthasiddhyartham uttamarṇena coditaḥ |

dāpayed dhanikasyārtham adhamarṇavibhāvitam || 8.47 ||

M D: adhamah ṛṇe [M: adhamam ṛṇah] **adharmarṇah** | ko 'sau | gr̥hītā | kasya hetoḥ | yenāsau
tad ṛṇam sopacayaṃ [M om sopacayaṃ] pratideyaṃ parigr̥hṇāti, aśakyasaṃśodhyaṃ
bahukleśaṃ ca | dātā tūttamarṇah | yenāsau sopacayaṃ [M om sopacayaṃ] pratyādeyaṃ dadāti |
ataś cottama ṛṇe [M: ṛṇo] dīyamāne bhavati | evaṃ ca sati kālena [M: kāyena] dviguṇībhūte
adviguṇībhūte [M om adviguṇībhūte] vā yadādhamarṇo [M: yadāyam adharmarṇo] yācyamānas
taddhanaṃ na dadāti tadā tasya siddhyartham uttamarṇena codito rājā dhanikasyārtham dāpayed
adhamarṇād adhamarṇam vā | sāmānyo 'yaṃ vyavahāranirdeśaḥ || 8.47 ||

yair yair upāyair artham svaṃ prāpnuyād uttamarṇikaḥ |

tais tair upāyaiḥ saṃgr̥hya sādhyed adharmarṇikam || 8.48 ||

M D: pratipannārtham adhamarṇam sāntvanādibhir upāyair uttamarṇacodito [M: -coditaṃ]
dāpayet | nāsyā tantrotsādanaṃ [M: tatro-] kuryād ity evaṃ artham upāyanirdeśaḥ [M: artha
upāyanirdeśo 'yam] | [dharmah] [M: daṇḍāt, D: daṇḍah] prathamah | evaṃ cobhayor apy
avirodhād rājñānugraho 'nuṣṭhito bhavati | te ca [M: bhavatīti ca] sāmānyata uktāḥ dāpanopāyā
[M: dāpanodāyāt]viśeṣato [M: śeṣātā] nirdiśyante || 8.48 ||

dharmena vyavahāreṇa chalenācaritena ca |

prayuktaṃ sādhayed arthaṃ pañcamena balena ca || 8.49 ||

M D: **dharmeṇa** sāmṇānudvejayan [M: samṇātanudvejayet] śanair dāpayet, śapathena vā sampratipattau [M: sampratipattena] | tāvad evaṃ apratipattau vyavahāreṇa [M: evaṃ viśeṣaṇavyavahāreṇa] vakṣyati; chalena vānekaprakāreṇāpi viśvāsyā; ācaritena vābhojanagr̥hadvāropaveśanādinā [M: cānekaprakāreṇopaviśyācaritena nāho(bho)janagr̥hadvāropaveśanādinā] lokasamācaritena; balena vā svagr̥habandhanādinā mā bhūd [M: -bandhanā mā hud] asyārthakṣayo rājasamāveśanena [M: rājasamevaśane] | evaṃ ca saty atra nāsti kaścīd dharmātikramo, yasmād ataḥ —

yaḥ svayaṃ sādhayed arthaṃ uttamarṇo 'dharmarṇikāt |

na sa rājñābhiyoktavyaḥ svayaṃ saṃsādhayan dhanam || 8.50 ||

M D: svagr̥hasaṃrodhanādi ca kurvann akāryakārīti kṛtvā **rājñā nābhiyoktavyaḥ** | uttamarṇapratipannas tāvad evaṃ [M: uttamarṇas tāvad evaṃ pratipannaḥ] yathāsaṃbhavam upāyair dāpyaḥ | yaḥ punar itaraḥ tam —

arthe 'pavyayamānaṃ tu karaṇena vibhāvitam |

dāpayed dhanikasyārthaṃ daṇḍaleśaṃ ca śaktitaḥ || 8.51 ||

M D: karaṇapratipāditasya daśabhāgadaṇḍaṃ [M: -bhāgaṃ daṇḍaṃ] vakṣyati |

ṛṇe deye pratijñāte pañcakaṃ śatam arhati |

apahnave taddviguṇaṃ [M: tu viguṇaṃ] tan manor anuśāsanam || iti | (MDh 8.139)

iyam tu nirdhanasya daśabhāgaṃ [M: daśamaṃ bhāgaṃ] dātum aśaktasya guṇavato vā yā kācid

daṇḍamātrocyate iti [M om iti] vyavasthārtham | na tu niḥsva [M: nitya] ity utsrjyeta [M:

utsrjayat] | karaṇaṃ ca yat [M: yata] samdigdhe vastuni nirṇayasāadhanam [M:

samdigdhavatunirṇāyakam], tat punas triprakāram | evaṃ cośanā [M: cānunā] paṛhati,

yatra na syāt kṛtaṃ patraṃ karaṇaṃ ca na vidyate |

na copālabhaḥ [M: cāpalambhaḥ] pūrvoktas tatra daivī kriyā [M: kṛtā] bhavet"

idānīm arthipratyarthinor vyavaharator jayaparājayanyāyo vaktavya iti yat idaṃ tannirdeśārthaṃ

prakaraṇam ārabhyate [M om idānīm ... ārabhyate] || 8.51 ||

apahnave 'dharmaṇasya dehīty uktasya saṃsadi |

abhiyoktā diśed deśaṃ karaṇaṃ vā samuddiśet || 8.52 ||

[M does not give the mūla verse]

M D: idānīm arthipratyarthinor vyavaharatoḥ sāmānye [M: vyavahārataḥ sāmānyena]

jayaparājayakāraṇam [M om jaya-] upadiśyate | grhītārthāpahnave 'dharmaṇasya kadā dehīty

uktasya prayoktrā [M: prayoktavya] prāḍvivākena vā [M om vā] **saṃsadi** vyavahārasthāne na

svairakathāsu, **abhiyoktā** prayoktā **diśed** dānādhikaraṇa**deśam** | atra ca [M: -karaṇādaśamātram]

deśagrahaṇaṃ sāmartyāt sākṣyupalakṣaṇārtham [M: -upalakṣaṇam] | evaṃ cārthagra[haṇakāle

vidy]amānān draṣṭṛn [M: evaṃ cārthagrahaṇodhikaraṇanivāsinaḥ puruṣāt

prayujyamānārthadraṣṭṛṇ] brūyād iti yāvat | ataś caitad eva | yasmād āha [M: caitad veṣaṃ
 yasmād rāha] **karaṇaṃ vā samuddhiśet** patrasaṃjñāṃ vyavahārasthāna eva | ataś ca gamyate
 [M: śasyate] deśagrahaṇaṃ karaṇopa[lakṣaṇārtham iti] [M: karaṇopadeśasamānārthatvāt
 sāksyartham karaṇaṃ vānyad diśet] | gr̥hītārthapratipādakam [M: gr̥hītārtham aprati-] ity, asyāpy
 ayam evārthaḥ pāṭhāntarasya | atha vā **apahnave 'dhamarṇasya** vyājena [M: vyāje] **dehīty**
uktasya saṃsadi prayoktrā dattaṃ [mayā ity ukte], [M: dattaṃ mayā bhavato 'yaṃ | gr̥hītam]
 abhiyukto 'dhamarṇād uttamarṇam] idānīm **abhiyukto** [M: abhiyoktā] **diśed deśam** |
 desagrahaṇaṃ ca nidarśanārthatvāt [M: nidarśanāt] kālārtham api draṣṭavyam, "kasmin deśe kāle
 tvayā mama pratidattṃ dhanam [M: kāle vā kṛtvā pradattaṃ mama dhanam]" iti | **karaṇaṃ [vā**
samuddiśet] agre pratipādakakaraṇaṃ [M: karaṇaṃ cānyad uddiśet asti kiṃcid atra
 pratipādakam karaṇaṃ] bhavato dhanapratipādane | atha vā **abhiyukto** [M: abhiyoktā] **deśed**
deśyam iti **deśyam** deṣṭavyam | yathā gr̥hītaṃ kathayet | anyad ubhayatra samānam || 8.52 ||

adeśyam [yaś ca] diśati nirdiśyāpahnute ca yaḥ |

yaś cādharottarān arthān vigītān nāvabuddhyate || 8.53 ||

M D: **adeśam** gr̥hītur **yaś ca diśati adeśyam** varthavastu [M: gr̥hītur yā diśati adeśyam vā ata
 gavantu gr̥hītvārtham]; **nirdiśyāpahnute ca** [M: tu] **yaḥ** deśam deśyam [M: deśādeśyam] vā; yaś
cādharottarān [M: vā adharo-] **arthān**, deśād anyāny api [M: arthān anyān api]
 kāladravyarūpasamkhyādīn vigītān [M: viśeṣān] pūrvottaraviruddhān nāvabuddhyate, "hīnaṃ
 [M: yadi hīnaṃ] tam iti [M: tam api] nirdiśet" iti vakṣyaty arthinam itaraṃ vā || 8.53 ||

apadiśyāpadeśyaṃ ca punar yas tv apadhāvati |

samyak praṇihitaṃ cārthaṃ prṣṭaḥ san nābhinandati || 8.54 ||

M D: apadiśyāpadeśaṃ ca, apadeśyaṃ vā, [M: apadiśyāpadeśyaṃ vā] punar yas tv apadhāvati, anyathā bravīti, "anena mama hiraṇyaṃ grhītaṃ" ity apadiśya pakṣāntare putraṃ bhr̥tyaṃ vā nirdiśati, "kasmim̐ścit kāle deśe vā vyavahāras tvayā [M: tvayā vyavahāraḥ] kṛtaḥ" iti yadaivamādi pr̥cchyate [M: paṭhyate] rājñā prādvivākena vā [M *add* tena] tat samyak prṣṭaṃ [M: prṣṭaḥ san] nābhinandati, mā bhūd iti vicāraṇayā paramārthadarśanam || 8.54 ||

asaṃbhāvy [M: -bhāvy] sakṣibhiś ca deśe saṃbhāṣate mithaḥ |

nirucyamānaṃ praśnaṃ ca necched yaś cāpi niṣpatet || 8.55 ||

M D: sabhāto 'nyatropahvara ekākī sākṣibhiḥ saha **saṃbhāṣate** [M: sahasā bhāṣate] **mithaḥ** | asāv api sākṣibhedāśaṅkayā jīyate | sākṣiṇaś ca pr̥cchamānān [M: sākṣipr̥cchamānaṃ] necchati, kenacid vyājena vyavahāragatenaiva rājatantrānugrahapradarśanena vā sākṣipraśnakāle kāryāntaravyāsaṅgena kenacid vyavahārasthānān [M: -sthāpanān] niṣpatiḥ [M: niṣpatati], rājopakārapradarśanena vety uktam, yataḥ [M: cety uktam ca | tat] "tasmād arthāt sa hīyate" ity evaṃ vakṣyati || 8.55 ||

brūhīty uktaś ca na brūyād uktaṃ ca na vibhāvayet |

na ca pūrvāparam vidyāt tasmād arthāt sa hīyate || 8.56 ||

brūhīty uktaś ca na brūyāt pratipādanakāle parābhava[bhītyā nottaram dadāti [M:
parābhavabhayād apratypattyā vā] | **uktaṃ ca na vi]bhāvayet** sākṣibhiḥ, abhāvād vā teṣāṃ
vivakṣāsamyagdarśanād vā [M: vipakṣasamyagdarśanād vā] | **na ca pūrvāparam vidyāt:**
sākṣigatam anyatra vyavahāragatam uktam eva | **tasmād arthāt sa hīyate** [M *add* iti vakṣyati] ||
8.56 ||

jñātāraḥ santi [mety uktvā diśety ukto diśen na yaḥ |

dharmasthaḥ] [M: -sthaiḥ] **kāraṇair etair hīnaṃ tam iti nirdiśet** ||

8.57 ||

M D: sarvathā sākṣibhyo 'nyaiḥ pratijñātārthapratipādakaiḥ **kāraṇair** avibhāvyamāne vastuni |
sākṣiṇaḥ śaraṇ . . . [kāra]ṇair yathoktair [M: sākṣiṇaḥ yasya te 'pi na (va) santi | tam
dharmāsanasthaḥ ebhiḥ parājayakāraṇaiḥ yathoktair] asatpratya-yavacanair [M: sampratya-]
hīnam [M *add* tam] **ity** eva **nirdiśet** | arthinam itaram vā, ubhayataḥ [M: ubhayatra] sambhavāt
parājayahetūnām | **dharmasthaḥ karaṇair etair hīnaṃ tam iti** parājayakāraṇam [M: hīnaṃ tam
api nirdiśet | ity evam uttaraślokarthaṃ prati parājayakāraṇam] vijñeyam | itikaraṇam
caivaṃśabdārthe [M: iti yataś caivaṃ śabdārthe] | tathā ca vyākhyātam |

M D: *idānīm arthipratyarthinor vacanakālanīyamārtham [M: vacanaprativacanakāla-] idam ārabhyate || 8.57 ||*

**abhiyoktā na ced brūyād badhyo daṇḍaś [M: daṇḍyaś] ca
dharmataḥ |**

na cet tripakṣāt prabrūyād dharmam prati parājitaḥ || 8.58 ||

M D: **abhiyoktā na ced brūyāt**, na lekhyed vyavahāraṃ rājñāḥ svakāryanirvedanānantaram
eva | tatrāyaṃ bandhanārho daṇḍārhaś ca syāt | guṇavadvyavahāravastvapakṣayā caitayor
niyogavikalpasamuccayāḥ prakalpyāḥ |

[M: tatrāyaṃ daṇḍārhaḥ | asya guṇavyavahāravādasambhavo vijñe[yo] na

[va]stvapekṣayā vaitayor viniyogavikalpasamuccayaḥ prakalpyaḥ]

**caśabdād b(v?)adhadāṇḍavāgdaṇḍayor [M: --dhirūḍhavāg-] api yathoktasāmarthyād [M add
bandhanārhā] |**

[The rest of the commentary missing until 8.131]

atra saṃhavo vijñeyo guṇān atikrameṇa dharmataḥ parājitasya sopadhatvāt kāraṇāntarataḥ, yena
suvihitārthena hy arthinā bhavitavyam | atha kenacit pramākaraṇāntareṇāyam akuṭilo
nirupadhatvād vijñāyate | ato nāyaṃ b (v?)adhadāṇḍādīḥ padārthaḥ syāt | tathā coktam,
dharmam pratiparājitasya nānyathā pratyarthinaḥ | idānīm arthikālād anyāḥ prativacanakālo
nirdiśyate | **na cet tripakṣāt prabrūyāt** pratibrūyād ity arthaḥ | ato **badhyo daṇḍaś ca**

dharmato, dharmaṃ prati parājitaḥ san, netarathety uktam | adhunā jitasyārthinaḥ

pratyarthino vā daṇḍaniyamārtham ayam ārabhyate ślokaḥ || 8.58 ||